



মরা কার্তিকের কাব্য

শৌর্য দীপ্ত সূর্য



g i v K w Z € K i K v e "

† k Š h © x ß m ħ ©

k ĩ e b c K v k b x

giv KwZfKi Kve"

~Zi:
wefv mi Kvi

cŭg cKvk:
fde'qwi -2008

cŭQ`:
i exb Avnmvb

Aŋji web`vm:
meZ Kzvi `vm

cKvkK:
kteY cKvkbr
Kŋ 28 (wbPZj v) I 132 AvRR mpcvi gvKŊ (2q Zj v)
kvnevM,XvKv-1000| fdvb: 8651160
www.shrabonprokashani.com
shrabongraphic@yahoo.com

gj` : 80 UvKv
ISBN: 984-70088-0013-0

D r m M©

bRy I mwenvfK
hviv G Mfı i cvĪ cvĪ x ntj I Kı bvi bq|

cwi cYmj apx,Kj Kj aYwb i'wbŊ
ci cvfi ebtkbr Kzqkv - AvKj ||
Avgv-cvfb Pwntq fZvgvq
AwLtfZ KvcZ cŭbLwb |

i ex`bv_ VvKi

evsj v`tk fiv el@, `Kj Qvcvrbv c@Ev b`x cvti i M@g ,tjvi `k`
c@q GKB i Kg| wKšwZ`+cvti i LybqvMvQ M@tgi `k` A`bKUVB Avj v`v| Mfxi
t@q thgb D`Qvnx b i b i š` etq P`j , tZgub Mfxi b`xl Li tmZv nq bv| GLv`b
b`x AMfxi , ZvB tmZi k`ā tkvbr hvq `i M@g t`K| GLv`b wZ`+b`x Zvi cwb
ati ivLvi `lgZv nwi t@, tmZ aviv KtqK fvtM wef` nq c@vwnZ n`Q| w`i tmZv
wZ`+GLv`b Aš`mvi kb` GK gZc@q b`xi c@Z`Qwe | gv` cvP gvBj `#i fWUtZ
wZ`+tj tmZi KvQ hvi c@`gv` GK wKtj wgvUvi A_P GLv`b Gi c@`c@q `k
wKtj wgvUvi | i Kt`v gl i t@ gvBtj i ci gvBj PKP`K evj yiwk Qrov Avi wKQB
tPv`L cto bv| gi`fngi gZv evj yiwki tkl w`tk tkv`v tkv`v meR Kuk etbi
Aw`Zi tPv`L cto|

i Kt`v gl i t@ b`xi l cvi hvl qvi Rb` gvBtj i ci gvBj nUvi ci hLb
`#i kxYRvq b`xi c@v tPv`L cto ZLb ZB, Kvš`-c@`tki t`n gtb nVr KtiB
thb Avb`i tXD etq hvq| gtb nq GKUyAvtMB thb tkl ntjv LvBevi wMwi c_
A_ev mrviv gifngi `tmn Awf`vb| tkl c@š`-GK wPj tZ K`v`btj cwb GZUvB
Kg `v`K th mvgv` wKQz t`vK tekx ntj B tLqv tšKvi Zj v gWU `u`k`Kti | tekxi
fvM mgq wKQz t`vK gvS b`x tZ tbtg thZ nq| Zvi ci av`v w`tq tšKv tVtj
GKUz tekx cwb tZ cotj evtki j wM tVtj tšKv cvi Ki tZ nq|

el@ gl i t@ tkl fvtM KwZ`R AN@b gvtm G c@` t@U t@U K`v`bj cvi
ntZ nq| tmLv`b cwb `v`K nUv t`K tKvgi ch`- Gme K`v`btj eK mgvb cwb
bv `vKtj tKv`v tLqv tšKv `v`K bv| tKv tKv RvqMvq b`xi wK gvSLv`b tRtM
l Vv Pi GZUvB eo Ges D@`th GLv`b A`bK b`x fv`v t`vK cwi evi w`tq emevm
i i` Kti | gvtSi Pi bvtgB Gme RvqMv cwi wPZ| el@Ktj Giv @xc evmxi gZv
emevm Kti | fqv enb`v bv ntj G RvqMv ,tjv cwb tZ tWv`e bv|

b`xi `Ktj i M@tgi t`vKRtbi tPv`L g`L b`x fv`v fqv enb`v e`tj GtmQ
A`fweK w`v BZv| meM@x b`x thb l`i tKto t@qvi gZv Avi wKQB iv`Lub|
c@Z eQi b`x fv`v tZ fv`v tZ mti hvt`Q tRjv m`ti i w`tk| w`v`y n`Q evoxNi
`g ,nvU evRvi ,gmwR` iv`wUv meWQz| e`f` wZ`+thb wKQz ZB Zvi wkvj t@U
fiv`Z cvt`Q bv| t`v j`c` w`v tZ ZvKtq AvtQ LybqvMv`Qi w`tk| M@tgi ex
gvb| Rb etj ,

- GBZ tZv Dw`bKvi K_v, nvgiv mvBtKtj vZ Pwo gvBj gvBj NvUv cvi nqv tšKv
Kwi wZ`+cvi nqv Agcj kniZ tMwQby| ZLb K`vq RvbZ nvgvi evoxNi ,Rug
Lvj v,BkKj ,evRvi NvU me wZ`+i t@Uv Pw` hvBt|

tMj evi el@ tkl w`tk GKiv`Z c@U k`ā LybqvMv`Qi t`vKRb t`L t`v
M@tgi tkl c@š`-b`xi cvti i miKvix c@Bgvix `g b`xi M`f`w`ej`xb nq hvt`Q|
MZKuj B th `tj i Qv` Qv`xiv mj Kti cotZv,

- `B Gt` `B, `B `Kt`v Pvi , wZb `Kt`v Qq.....

`tj i c@ cvtki Avg MvQUvi bxtP `g i i`i AvtM t@tj t@qiv thLv`b QUvQUv
Kti tMj v@U tLj tZv, tmLv`b GLb etq Pj tQ AmsL` Rj iw`k| tmZi Kj Kj
k`ā thb c@Za`w`bZ n`Q tm me Qv` Qv`xi bvgZv cvW| GLb BU, evj i e`v,
tev` vi w`tq c@š`Ki tPov Pj tQ LybqvMvQ BDw`bq cwi l` Awdm wZ`+i t`v l`v j
t`K i Qv Kivi |

LybqvMvQ M@tgi KvQ wZ`+i gb tgRvR tevSv gk`w`Kj | KLB th nvtm Avi
KLBb ev Kut` tevSv k`- | mg` tRvqvi fivUvi gZv NvUv NvUv l Vv bvgv Kti
b`xi cwb| kvš`-b`x gvtZP gta` i`-`g`w`Z`a`ti gvtS gta`B D`t` t`q tLqv Nv`U
tšKv ev gvQ aiv tšKv| MZ KtqK eQti G i Kg NUBvq A`bK t`vK g`v tM`Q|
c@U tmZi tZvto t`tm tM`Q jvk| tKv tKv jvk 50/60 gvBj `#i i Rbct`
cvlqv tM`Q| Avevi tKv tKv mgq t`tm hvlqv jv`ki tKv tLw`RB cvlqv
hvqub|

wZ`+i G i Kg AvPi`bi Rb` i ay`c`w`Z `vqx bq| GLv`b t`K 60/70
wKtj wgvUvi DRv`b Ww`j qv t`vqmbi KvQ t`tki w`R`^A`q`b e`v`i R evbvtv
ntq tQ| e`v`i tRi DRv`b hLb c@U teM cwb X`K d`tm l tV, i Kt`v gl i t@ Rb`
ati ivLv eo eo Rj vavi ,tjv hLb Kvbvq Kvbvq f`i hvq, tmZi c@U MR`b
e`v`i R hLb _i _i Kti tK`c l tV, ZLb e`v`i tRi me ,tjv tMU L`j t`qv nq|
G Kvi`bB nVr Kti wZ`+i cwb c@v te`to hvq| b`xi Mfxi Zv Kt`g hvl qvq b`x
hLb DcPv`bvi Dc`ug nq ZLb d`U evBcvm A`Uv d`k AvDU nq cweZ nq Avt`k
cvtki w`g`f`g, Rbc` Avi b`xi cvti i A`bK dmj`x Rng| b`o Kti t`tZi cvKv
dmj |

wKš` LybqvMvQ M@tgi gvby Gm`ei tZvq`v Kti bv| G M@tgi c@q me
gvby b`xi fv`v`b w`v`f`w`g`xb l teKvi | cti i RngtZ w`b gRj`x, b`x tZ gvQ aiv,
miKvix w`v`j`di jvBt` mvi w`b `w`otq t`K Mg ev Pj t@qv Avi Mv`Qi bxtP
MvgQv wew`tq U`q`w`v bvBb tLj v Qrov Avi Ab` tKv KvR tB l`i | G M@g Z_v G
BDw`bq`bi t`vK Aj`m etj tMvUv `v`vq l`i `p`g AvtQ| mvi w`b w`b gRj`x Kti
30/40 UvKv Avq Kivi t`tq GK tmi Pj ev M`gi Rb` mvi w`b jvBt` `w`otq
_vKtZB l`i tekx c@` | cti i KvQ nvZ cvZtZ ev mrvh` w`v`Z GLb Avi l`i
j`v`v Kti bv| w`b nvrivi w`v`bg`tq eo eo ivR`w`ZK `tj i w`v`Q`j thM t`qv,
Rbmfv ,tj v`Z t`vK mgvMg evov`bvi Rb` me tBZiv`B G BDw`bq`bi t`v`Ki Dci
tekx w`f`P Kti |

K_v ,tjv wgt` bq| Zte mw`B G A`A`j Zv`i Kivi gZv tKv KvR
tbB| GLv`b tbB tKv Kj Kvi Lv`v, tbB Avj v`v tKv KvRi m`thw`M| Rug w`Rt` tZ
w`b gRj`x Kiv`B GLb l`i c@v`b KvR | A_P l`i me RugB AvR wZ`+i t@U|
A`bK m`Qj tMi`-Rug Rgv nwi t@ GLb w`v`f`w`g`xb| A`b`K GLb l`i cti i
RngtZ w`b gRj`x Kiv`B Ki tZ cvti w`b| ZvB tRj v kni i w`g`kb tgvtoi Kvgj vi

nvTU mvZ mKvtj hviv Kv⁻†Kv^{vj}, Ljw^c wbtq Rxeš-cy^v n^{tq} e^{fm} _v^{tK} Zv^t i tekxi fMB G M^{tgi} tj vK |

R^{tb}fi ci t⁻†KB Afve†K m^{1/2}x K^{ti} te^{fo} lVw c^uPk e^oti i h^eK bRi^{”j} Bmjvg bRj w^b i[”] nq Kv⁻†Kv^{vj} wbtq iv⁻vi cv†k †Mi†⁻† A†c[¶]vq | e^{evi} K^{_v} g^{tb} Ki†Z cv†i bv bRj | l i eqm hLb `ŒeQi ZLb GKevi L^e eo eb^v nq | eb^vi ci hLb c^wb bvg†Z i[”] K^{ti} ZLb Zvi e^{evi} b^wK f^qvBk W^wq^{vi} q^v i[”] ynq | AbeiZ cvZjv cvqLv^{bv} Avi e^{vi} K†qK e^wg ne^{vi} ci wZ^b g^{iv} hvb | Zv^t i l a^wb R^{ig} wR†i Z wQ†j v, Mi[”] wQ†j v, wQ†j v K†qK^{Uv} wUt^{bi} Ni | me GLb wZ⁻vi g^vS e†K | Zvi ci Ni e^{ox} Q^{rov} g^v g^vtj Kv teMg c†i i e^{ox}†Z KvR K^{ti} tK^v i K†g t^otj †K eo K†i†Q | c^oBg^{vix} cvk K^wi†q†Q M^{tgi} `j t⁻†KB | †Q^U tejv t⁻†K bRj Ab^vb[”] w^bgRj† i m^v_ wK^v KvR Ki†Z thZ | Z^{iv} KLb^l R^{igi} AvM^{Qv} w^bov†bv, KLb^l avbK^vU^v KLb^l e^v t^{iv}cv avb te^vb^{vi} KvR Ki†Zv |

M^{tgi} w^b gR†i i Kv†Ri `k[”] A†bK^{Uv} e⁻tj tM†Q | tKD Avi GLb w^b b^wmRiv†Z KvR Ki†Z P^vq bv | Z^vQ^{rov} tR^vq^b Avi K^g¶ w^b b^wgRj^{iv} l Avi w^b b^wmRiv^q KvR K^{ti} bv | mvZ AvU Rb w^b b^wgRj† i GK^{Uv} K^{ti} `j _v†K | Z^{iv} tK^v †Mi†⁻† `ß e^v wZ^b w^eN^v R^{igi} avb K^vU^{vi} P^w† K^{ti} | Z^{iv} ci `j te^{fa} w[”] bⁱ tK^v m^{je}av RbK mg†q tm avb †K†U †Mi†⁻† e^{ox} t^c††Q t[”]q | avb K^vU^{vi} gl i†g Av†MB wK K^{ti} i^v Lv R^{ig}†Z dR†i i AvR†bⁱ ci ciB Z^{iv} Kv†R t^b†g hvq | `††i `Œ GK N^{Uvi} w^ei^w w[”]†q tR^Qb^v i^v Z n†j A†bK i^v Z ch^š-Pj †Z _v†K avb K^vU^{vi} KvR | G^fv†e R^{igi} AvM^{Qv} m^{vd} K^{iv}, cvU K^vU^v, cvU R^vM t[”] l q^v, A^wU t⁻†K avb Q^{ov}†bv, R^{ig}†Z m^{vi} t[”] q^v t⁻†K i[”] K^{ti} R^{ig} R^gvi c^oq me KvRB P†j wK^vq e^v P^w††Z | G f^v†e KvR Ki†j w^b b^w c^oZ Zv^t i 50 t⁻†K 80 U^vK^v ch^š-f^v†M c^{to} |

`xN[¶] b GK^{Uv}bv G^fv†e KvR K^{iv} hvq bv | kixi e†j †Zv K^{_v} | Z^vQ^{rov} w[”] bⁱ ci w^b KvR^l cv^l q^v hvq bv | kxY[¶]kixi, eq⁻ Avi K^g †R^{vi} t^j vKR^b B iay 30/40 U^vK^v w^b w[”]†m†e KvR K^{ti} | G† i m^v_ m^v_ †Mi⁻-KvR K^{ti} Avi l † i†K Z^wo†q te^{ov}q | †Mi⁻-GK^{Uv} G^w K l w[”] K tM†j B G^{iv} M^v†Qⁱ b†P wek†g Ki†e A^{_ev} dKdK K^{ti} w^eo L^v†e | GK^w †bⁱ KvR wK^fv†e `Œ†b K^{iv} hvq G^{iv} tm m†hv†Mi A†c[¶]vq _v†K |

bRj g^v N†i e†m _v†K bv | M^{tgi} eo eo †Mi†⁻† e^{ox}†Z avb D^{ov}†bv, avb S^{ov}, tM^vvR^vZ K^{iv} t⁻†K tMi⁻vjx me KvRB tm K^{ti} | G^fv†e P†j hvq `Œ†bⁱ t^QU msm^{vi} | bRj l L^e GK^{Uv} Kv†Ri Af^{ve} nq bv | m^vvg t[”]†ni A^wK^{vix}, A^l K^{_v} e^v bRj mZZ^{vi} tek m^bvg Av†Q L^ybq^w†Q | †m Rb[”] A†b†K Zv†K avb, cvU w^eu^u, avb Mg f^v†v†b^{vi} Rb[”] M^{tgi} nvTU e^v kn†i l cv^wq | A†b†K Zv† i cvK^v d^mtj i t[¶]Z cv^wiv t[”] q^{vi} R†b[”] l bR†K wK K^{ti} | w^bov Avi mZZ^{vi} m^v_ †m G^{me} KvR K^{ti} | th^w b tK^v KvR _v†K bv tm^w b tm Ab^vb[”] gRj† i g†Z M^v†Qⁱ b†P e†m Z^m tL†j bv | w^f¶†Ki g†Zv B^Dbq^b c^wi l† i g^v†V w^{iv} †di

M†gi Rb[”] `w^o†q _vK†Z Zvi j^{3/4}v K†i | th^w b tK^v KvR _v†K bv, tm^w b tm e^{ox}†Z e†m g^vQ a^{iv} R^{vj} `Zix K†i | tK^v tK^vl w^b R^{vj} wbtq g^vQ ai†Z hvq | N^{Uvi} ci N^{Uv} wZ⁻vi cv†i _vK†Z tm c^o` K†i | g^{vi} Kv†Q tm i†b†Q wZ⁻vi f^qvj i†ci eb[¶]v | wZ⁻v Zv† i K†i†Q me[¶]†† g^v†Vi ci g^vW d^mtj i R^{ig} wZ⁻vq w^ej x^b n†Z t[”]†L†Q tm | ††L†Q wZ⁻vq t^bŠK^w¶e | ††L†Q D^xvi K^g¶ n^v†Z tZ^v v KZ j^vk, gZc^oq t^j vK†K e^w†v†b^{vi} K†Zv w^bZ[”] bZb tKŠk^j | Zey^l wZ⁻¶K KLbB Zvi c^oZc[¶] | g†b n^qb | wZ⁻vi m†½ Zvi %Zix n†q†Q w^beo m^uK[¶]

m^{vi} w[”] bⁱ L^vU^bxⁱ ci †N†g hv^l q^v, K^vš⁻††n hLb tm tM^vQ^j Ki†Z b^v†g, ZLb kxZ^j ci†k wZ⁻v†hb Zv†K Av[”] i K†i, c^oK^wZi n†q Zvi Kv†Q ¶lgv P^vq- bRy ¶lgv K†i t[”]q Zvi m^y i f^qsKi e^U†K |

G^{evi} L^e Z^vovZ^wo e^l¶G†m†Q | DR^vb t⁻†K t^b†g Av^mv cv^wox X^j Avi A^wZ e^woⁱ K^{vi}†b n^vr K†i te^{fo} tM†Q b[”]xi c^wb | G mg^qU^v†Z Kv†Ri P^{vc} _v†K bv e^j†j B P†j | AvR mK^vj t⁻†KB w^Uc^wUc K†i e^wo c^o†Q | t^{iv} l V^{vi} tK^v j ¶lb t[”] Lv hv†Q bv | nv†Z tK^v KvR^l t^bB | Z^vB bRyGL^l w^eQ^vb^vq k†q Av†Q | h^w l A†bK Av†MB Ng[”] t††††Q Zvi | G i K^g e^wo n†j Aek[”] b[”]x†Z g^vQ a^{iv} c†i | i†q i†q tm f^v†e†Q, S^w¶K R^{vj} wbtq b[”]x†Z g^vQ ai†Z hv†e wK^bv | g^vt^qi W[†]K Zvi w[¶]š^v t⁻†g tM^j, - wK†i bRy lV | KZ tejv n^qv tM^j | GZ¶lb K[”]v†q^v w^bb cv†i ? AvBR tK^v†v†V KvR bvB ?

bR^yw^eQ^vbv t^o†o D†V Av^ot^gv^{ov} f^v†½ | n^vZg^l t^{av}q | Zvi ci g^vt^qi t[”]†L t[”] q^v cvš^v- L^vq w^cq^vR Avi K^v¶v g^wi P w[”]†q | GLb Avi g^vQ ai†Z th†Z Zvi gb m^vq w[”]†Q bv | tm P^cP^{vc} w^eQ^vb^vq i†q _v†K | `††i i w[”]†K e^wo c^{ov} e^U n†q tM†j v | AvK^v t⁻†K t^gN^l m†i th†Z j^v w†j v | wK^š m†h[¶] t[”] Lv w^gj†j v bv | GZ e^wo n†j v wK^š M^{ig} K^gtj v bv GK^U† |

bRj gb GLb U^vb†Q wZ⁻vi w[”]†K, ZB n†Z, w^m† n†Z | nv†Zi Z^vj †Z L^wbK^{Uv} mi†l i tZj wbtq tm f^vj K†i g^v_vq, e†K, nv†Z cv†q t^g†L M^gQ^vU^v N^v†o wbtq te^wo†q c^o†j v | e^{ox} t⁻†K tei†j B wZ⁻v† g^v†S K†qK^{Uv} R^{ig} | e^l¶K^v†j i wZ⁻vi i^fc w^fb[¶] `w^o m^xg^{vi} g†a[”] t[¶]v†L c^o†e bv wK^QB | G^{cv}i l cv†i i `†Z^j g†b n†e th^vR^b th^vR^b | b[”]xi l cv†i i `† M^wl e^wk[”]n, Z^vR^cj, L^jvB N^vU, w^Pb^vZ^jx, P^{rv}sov mn KZ w^ew[¶]† b^v†gi M^og | Zvi l cv†k mg^x n^{vi}w^UQ, Zvi ci i^{sc}j m[”]i | `† b[”]x†Z w^eeY[¶] R^vq^Mv^q R^vq^Mv^q D[”]U istqⁱ Z^wij †[”]q^v cvj tZ^vv t^bŠK^v t[”]L†j B bRj gb P^Aj n†q hvq | Zv†K t^QU tej^{vi} `v[”]xi Kv†Q t^kv^b i^fcK^{_vi} M†i i tmB i^vRK^gv†i g†Zv g†b nq | AR^vbv tK^v b††ki i^vRK^gv†K wbtq `j tK^v b††k t††m th†Z B†Q K†i Zvi |

nvU†Z nvU†Z tm GLb c^oq b[”]xi N^v†Uⁱ Kv†Q P†j G†m†Q | m^vg^vb[”] wK^QU^v X^vj y R^vq^Mv^q `ŒL^vbv tL^Rj M^vQ t^o†j N^vU e^vb^v†bv n†q†Q | GL^v†b

weirfbœeqtmi gwnjv`i tKD Kvrco aþ"Q, tKD tMvQj KiþQ| jvRK `fvtei bRy NvtUi LmbKUV `þi Dtëv ntq b`xi w`þK ZwmKtq Nvtmi Dci eþm cotjv| b`xi cwb AþbK teþo tMtQ| wKbriv QB QB Kþi tmþZ aviv tbtg hvþ"Q fwmþZ| KvK P¶jzmo Uj Utj Rþj i e`þj GLb cëwnZ nt"Q Ku`v tgvþbv tNjv Rj | b`x thb cKwZþK Avþiv meR Kivi B"Ovq DËi t`þK Deþ cwj etq wbtq hvþ"Q `w¶jþ|

tMvQj KiþZ _vKv gwnjv`i euPvl, euPvl, Wþe tMj Wþe tMj Av© wPrKvþi ùk wdti Gþjv bRj| wQOb wdti ZwmKtq t`Lþjv, GKwU tqtq tmþZi Uvtb fwmU w`þK tþm hvþ"Q| tMvQj Kivi Rb` tekx cwbþZ thþZB tmþZi Uvtb tm nqZev Avi wþRþK mvgþj wþZ cvþiwb| þPrþLi wþvgþtB wK KiþZ nte eþS tdjþjv bRj| MvgQvUv tdtj tiþL jwþz gvþþKvPv teþa tm D×Rþm fwmU w`þK t`þovþZ jvMþjv| tqtqþ` i wPrKvþi tKvb K_vB GLb Zvi Kvþb XþþQ bv| t`þovþZ tqtqþ` i t`þK AþZ nvZ `þkK AvþM _vKþZB tm Swnctq cotjv MwZgq wZ`vq| tmþZi cëj Uvb eþþZ cvþjv cwbþZ tbtgB| cöbctb muZvi tKþU wþRþK fwmþq w`j tmþZi AbþKþj| Zvici wþRþK tqtqþ`i mvt_ GKB tiLvq _vKvi þPov Kþi Nþi tMj tmþZi wecixþZ| KþqK tmþKþÜi gþa` tm Zvi kixþi big t`þni `ùk`ctjv| `þnvZ w`þq tqtqþ`i tKvgi aþi Dctii w`þK tZjvvi tPov KiþZ jvMþjv| wbmvo t`nUvtK tek fvix gþb ntjv Zvi| nvZ `þtUv eÜ _vKvq cöcjvþi gþZv `þcv PþjvþZ jvMþjv tþm _vKvi cöqvRþb| tqtqþ`i t`n Dcti tZjvvi mvt_ mvt_ bRj gþ gÜj tþþK tdjþjv big, thþetb cv t`qv GKwU tqtqi tRvov `þb| dmdm evZvm tþqvi Zwmþ` wþRþi evg Kþta tqtqþ`i gv_v mwiþq wþjv| tmþZi AbþKþj t`þK tm Avþ`-Avþ`-wþRþK b`xi cvþi w`þK mwiþq Avþi tPov KiþZ jvMþjv| NvU t`þK cöq Pviök MR `þi wMþq bRycvþi bþP gwU `ùk`ctjv| Gi gþa` b`xi cvo aþi gwnjv`i mvt_ AþbK wki | cj`l weirPþ KþU wPrKvi KiþZ KiþZ t`þovþ"Q| Amvo hþZxi t`nwþþK cvþoi ZjþZ mwnv` Kiþjv wKQz tþvKRb| cvþi tZjvvi mvt_ mvt_ tþvKRb wNþi aþjv tqtqþ`i bRj GK ùsKvþi mevB GKUzmþi tMj | GKRbþK tm wKQzcwi`vi cwb AvþþZ eþj B Nvtmi Dci tqtqþ`i Dci Kþi tkvqþjv| Zvici wctþi wKQz bþP nvZ w`þq Pvc w`þZ jvMþjv| tctU Pvc citþZB tqtqþ`i gþ w`þq cwb teiþZ jvMþjv| cwb tei nþ qv eÜ ntj tm tqtqþ`i wPr Kþi tkvqþjv|

Awekþm` GK `þk`, we`þq bRj gv_v Nþi tMþjv| Amæe my`i GKRb cb© thþebeZx tqtqi tRvov t`þn thþetþi mg`-fvR þjv GZUVB cwi`vi wQj th ,Rþeb giþþi mU¶þb| `wotqþ bRj gþb Avjv`v GKUv Abþjv Zix nt"Q| thUv G mgq nþ qvi K_v bq | Mþþgi G tqtqþ`i bRyGi AvþM i`ayþ`þLB wþ eis tm Zvi tQvU teþvi tLþvi mþxl wQj | wKþ` AvR thb tm t`LþQ mæþþ`bZþ iþc| UKUþK Kwþv njþ istqi gþ-gÜj thb fþq Kbþj KwþþRi gþZv mv`v t`Lvþ"Q| `þKvþi e`þj i`ayGKwU Kvþb PKþK jvþ cv`þi`j t`Lv hvþ"Q|

AjsKvi wK gvþþi tmþ`þ` ep× KiþZ cvþi ? Zþe GK Kvþb `þj i tqtqþ`i K tKb AvR Zvi KvþQ `þcet`Lv ivRKgvixi gþZv gþb nt"Q| brix t`þni GZUV tmþ`þ` tm KLBi AvþM t`þLwb, GZUV `ùk`ctm AvþM KLBi Abþfe Kþiwb| Dþz eþKi w`þK ZwmKtq tm j ¶` Kiþjv | þjv GLb Avþ`-Avþ`-I Vvþvgv KiþQ| Gevi tm cwi`vi cwb w`þq tqtqþ`i gþLi wþZi hZUV cviv hvq cwi`vi Kiþjv| Zvici tqtqþ`i gþLi mvt_ wþRþi gþ jvMþq wþjv| big GK tRvov tVvþU mvt_ wþRþi tVvþ jvMþZB kixi wknwi Z ntjv| gþZþ gþa`B tm wþRþK mvgþj wþq Kwþ gþ kþm w`þq tqtqþ`i dmdm `þU evZvm fwiþq w`þj | Gi mvt_ mvt_ Zvi k³ GK tRvov nvZ w`þq tqtqþ`i eþK Pvc w`þZ jvMþjv| Zjþþ big thb gvþþi gþZv GKwU kixi wctþi thþZ _vKþjv GKRb tcsil`xþ hþþKi tcv kixþi| tqtqþ`i kþm cöþm `þfwek ntZ _vKvq wNþi _vKv tqtqþ` i Kvþi tþj wctþK ntq tMþjv| `þRvov tVvþ Avevi wevQbentþjv| GLb bRyAvi tqtqþ`i w`þK ZvKvþZ cvþQ bv| mKþj i tPvL GLb tqtqþ`i w`þK| GKRþi Nvtþi MvgQv w`þq tm tqtqþ`i eþK tþþK w`þjv | obvi gþZv Kþi | Lei tctq Ku`þZ Ku`þZ QþU GþmþQ meRb wgvv , tqtqþ`i eþv| mevB ZvþK mþþv w`þq| fþþoi ga` t`þK GK Rb eþþjv, N Avi fq bvþ| Avcbvi tqtq evþQ | bRy Avctþi tqtqi Rvb evþvþQ| eþov gþZv GK Rb tþvK bRj wcv Pvcþo w`þq| A`þ`-ntj | wKQz eþþZ cvþQ bv bRj|

b`þZ cþi hvlqv meRb wgvv meþþq Av`þi tqtq mwnv GLb tPvL tþj ZvKvþ"Q| tm AevK ntq j ¶` Kiþjv- AþbK þjv brix cj`l ZvþK wNþi `wotq AvþQ| mKþj i w`þK ZwmKtq Aetþþi Zvi tPvL t`þg tMþjv GK hþþKi w`þK, hvi kixþi Dctii Aþþi meUKB þLþv, tckx eþj evÜ, Ploþv Kva, tivgk eþKi GKRb cwbþZ tRvov hþþKi w`þK| mwnv ZLb RvþþZv bv wKQþþ AvþM Zvi tQvU teþvi tLþvi mv_x, GB tQþj wB j ovB KþiþQ gZi mvt_, gZþK KþiþQ Rq|

mwnvi tPvL tPvL cotþZB bRyckakþjv, -þZvgvi kixþ GLb fvþ ? gþL tKvb K_v bv eþj mwnv i`ayþ` ci bþP gv_v bvoþjv| cig GK Avþþk bRj t`þn gb tivgvwþZ ntjv| Rþetþi NþU hvlqv wKQz Nvþv gvþþi ü`þq Avþo KvþU, wKQz Avþo cwiþZ nq ¶þþZ, hv mviþRþeb ZvþK hþþv t`q| bRj KvþQ AvRþKi Nvþv mviþRþeb gþb ivLvi gþZv GKUv Nvþv|

DPz DPz MvQi Avortj `cpi ci hLb mh`ntj cto, ZLb cvnvov GjvKvq Sc Kti mU'v bvtg| tmLvfb w`Ktj i tKvb Aw`Zi LfR cvl qv hvq bv| LvbqvMvQ Mdtg tZgub w`Ktj i ci mU'vi t`Lv cvl qv hvq bv| GtKvrti Sc KtiB ivZ nq|

mviw`b ciw`exi gvb| tK Avtj v l Zvc w`tZ w`tZ Kvs`ntq mh`thgb mU'vi ci cw`ogvKvfk Xtj cto, tZgub G Mvqi tj vKRb mviw`b LvUvLvUmbi ci wbt`R ntq mU'vi ci ciB ivtZi Lvevi tm`ti Mvotq cti weQvovq| mU'vi ci tKtiwmb tZj Rvj vtbv Zvt`i KvQ vej wmvZv| `x m1/2 Avi `RweK Qlav tgvvov Ovov Zvt`i Avi tKvb w`tbv`tbi e`e`v tbB ej tj B Pjt | %e`jwZK Avtj v Sj gtj kn`ti i evotZ gvb| hLb etm etm wvrf t`tL, wntbgvi c`f mvt` GKvZy ntq Pjt hvq Kí bvi ivtR", ti`wiv `tj vtZ Pjt RgRgvU Pvtqi AvCv, ZLb G Mvq `pi i R1/2j Avi Kvk eb t`tK tftm Avtm wkvvtj i Aveivg WvK, etbv tSv `tj vtZ Pjt tRvbvKv tcvKvi Avtj v Avavix tLj v, eo eo MvQi bvtP w`bKl AUkvti weivR Kti tftwZK w`ãZv| tMvqv Ni `tj v t`tK tftm Avtm NjU tcvovtbi MÜ| G Mdtgi ivZ `tj v nq Lp j`af |

etKi wK evg cvtki e`vq bRy fuj gtZv NgjZ cvi t`j v bv| `i ayetKi e`v bq, MZKvtj i NUbv Zvi mvi v gb`K Avtj woz Kti Ztj tQ| GB cÜg GKwU tqtq ZvtK GtZvUv fmetq Ztj tQ| mwenvi gt`Lwb me mgq Zvi tPvtLi mvgtb fvt`Q| MZ Kvtj i NUbvUv `c`ebwK mwZ" tmlvB tm etS DVtZ cvi tQ bv | ivtZ evi evi hLb li Ng tft1/2 hw`Qtj v ZLb Zvi RvtZ Bt`Q KiwQtj v tKgb AvtQ mwenv ? l tK tm AvtM t`tKB tPtb| GKB Mdtgi tqtq| nVr Kti tm GZ etov ntj v wK Kti| tetZi gtZv wQcwQc Motbi tqtqU`tK thb tm MZKvj B bZb i`tc, bZb mvtR Awv`vi Kij v| AvR tKb li Rb` bRj Kó nt`Q ? G AbfWZB wK Zte t`c? fvtj vevm ? fvtj vevm wK Zte Mixe `tLx, w`bgRj mevi Rv`tb Avtm ? Mixe w`bgRj iv hw` KLbl fvtj v`etml `vtK Zte Zvi cw`iYwZB ev wK nq ?

etKi e`vUv Avtj v Zxe` ntZ `vtK| Wvb nvZ w`tq etKi hšpvi `vb LjrtZ `vtK tm Ges AevK ntq j`Kti th Zvi etKi evg cvtk tMvj vKvi GKwU KlvUv wPy| tmLvfb i`3 i wKtq GLb tMvj Kvtj v ntq AvtQ| bRj gtb ntj v MZKvj tm tLqj KtiwQj mwenvi GK Kvfb `j wQtj v bv| Ab` Kvfb GKwU tMvj jvj cv_i emv`bv `j wQtj v| cwbtZ mwZvi KlvUv mgq cv_i wU nqtZv tLj wMqtQ`tj v | Avi cv_i emv`bvi Rb` tMvj avitj v AvsUv `tj v Zvi etKi evg cvtk tMvj vKvi QJZ `Zix Kti tQ| lB QjZi gvSLvfb thb GKUv tMvj cv_i emv`bv hvte| DfERbvq ZLb nqZev tm e`v eStZ cvti w|

ARvov GK iKtgi fuj jvMvq bRj t`n, gb `j tZ `vKtj v| Zvi GLb Bt`Q Kiti mgvR ms`wi, tj vKj vR mewKQz ev` w`tq GK t`sto tm mwenv`i evotZ Pjt hvq | Zvi ci Zvi etKi KlvUv RvqMvUv mwenv`K t`wLq etj ,

N t`tLv mwenv, tZvgvi Kvfb `j nivq bvB| Avi tKvb w`b nvivevi l bq, gB tgi etKvtZ DqvK i wL w`e |

bRj GLb mwenvi mvt` t`Lv Kitz Bt`Q KitiQ| cwbtZ Wte hvl qv Amj` Mdtgi GKwU tqtqK t`LtZ hvl qv Ab`vq wKQz bq| DciS` tmB ZvtK cÜg wlvwZ gZi nvZ t`tK emPqtQ| G mgq t`LtZ hvl qvUvB `vfvweK| wKs` bRj KvQ GLbKvi mwenv th Avi AvtMi t`Lv Mdtgi tqtq mwenv tbB| fvtj vevm th evR Zvi gtb t`vov ntqtQ Zv hw` Askvi Z nq ? Zv hw` cj weZ ntq Pviw` tK kvLv cÜvLv tqtj t`q ? fvtj vevm th tXD Zvi gtb tj tM`Q Zv hw` cweZ Kti mwenvi cÜtb, t`tn ? wK GK AbfWZ etj cÜkv Kiv hvq bv, Zte wK G t`c, bRy fite|

mthP Avtj v Rvovj v w`tq Nti XtKtQ| bRy eStZ cvi t`j v AtbK tej v ntqtQ| GZ t`ix Kti tm Ng t`tK l tV bv| dRti i AvRvbi mgq Zvi Ng t`tK l vi Af`vm| AvR tKvb KvR tbB tRtbB nqtZv bRj gv ZvtK tWtK t`qwb| Luj j fvtBti WvK bRj me wPšfK Gtj vtgtj v Kti t`q|

- ZB Gjv l DwM bvB| KZ tej v nBtQ ZvK Rwbm |
Luj j fvtBti WvK bRy DfV cti etj ,
- wK e`vci Luj j fvtB, weqv tejq evovZ AvtPb | t`vKvb KvU`U `Bqv AvBm`bb|

- eo Qvl qv AvtQ t`vKvfb| lB Gjv t`vKvb `wi Kitz cvti| KvBj tZv Awg tZvi K_v i`wb Lp Ljx nBwQ| Awg Rwb tZvgiv Lp fvtj v Qvl qv| tZvgiv Ovov Avi tKD b`xZ Svc w`j nvq ? mVvq `vfoqv Luj j Zvgvkv t`wLj nvq| Avav i`x Avav t`kx fvlvq K_v `tj v etj Luj j | Luj j fvtBti K_vq bRy Lp Ljx nq| bRy Luj j i t`vKvfb GKRb Lwi`vi | Aí w`tbi gta` Luj j e`emv Rvgtq tdtj tQ| KvPv Zi Kvix ev` w`bZ" e`envti i mewKQz Zvi t`vKvfb cvl qv hvq| Puj AvUv gq`v gkvj v t`tK i`i" Kti mvev tmWv KmtgWJm meB tm wemv Kti | Mvqi tjtvtKivB Zvi MhK| Mvqi AtbK tMi`-Zvi KvQ eQi wntmte ev gl`ig wntmte evKvtZ Lip Kti | avb ev dmj l vi ci `vg a`i Luj j tm `tj v wKtb tbq| Zte G Mvq G i Kg tjtvtKi msL`v LpB Kg| AtbK w`b t`tK Luj j fvtBti mvt` bRj m`úR| bRj Avq e`tqi me wmvve Zvi KvQ| cÜZ w`tbi msvti i Lip tm Zvi t`vKvb t`tKB Kti `vtK| KvRi gl`itg hLb UvKv cqm fvtj v tivRMvi nq ZLb Lipi AwZwi`3 UvKv bRy Zvi KvQB ivtL| GQvov gvtS gta` tm hLb `j ej wbtq kn`ti ev` t`Kvb Mvq KvR Kitz Pjt hvq, ZLb Zvi gv Pj Wj mn msvti i me wKQz Luj j i t`vKvb t`tK wbtq Avtm| Mdtgi mKtj i gtZv Luj j fvtB l bRtK Lp cÜ` Kti |
Luj j tK bRy etj ,

- GBUv wK Kb Lwj j fVb ! Awig tKtb tZvgiv v_vKtj tZvgivl Qvl qvUvK evPvevi Rtb` cwbZ bvgtZb |

Lwj j eTj ,

- ZB Lp fij &tZv , ZvB tZvi tU mMvq fij & Pj Pj nvgiv Gjv meRb PvRxi evox hvtgv |

meRb PvPvi evoxi K_v i`tb AwZtK DVtj v bRy

N` K`v ? meRb PvPvi evox hvtgv K`vb&?

NZB wK Kevi aiwQm | ZB tZv tqtqUvi Rvb evP w`wQm | KvBj PvPv PvPx `BRtbB tZvK awi hvevi KBtQ | Avti ZB Gjv wmbvgvi wntiv, tZvtK tZv GLb WwKtCB |

G thb bRj KvQ tgN bv PvBtZB ewo Avmvi gtZv | gthi wFZti Avb` Avi DfERbv eu Kto tPtc ti tL tm ej tj v,

NZte, tZvgiv GKUzeBtmb | Awig nuZ gL aBqv Avmm |

gvTj Kv teMg mKvtj B bRj Rb`bv`v`ti tL b`xtZ tMvQj KitZ tMtQ | bv`v`ej tZ cvSv` fTzi mvt_ GKUv wcvR, GKUv gwip | tenk ntj nqtZv Zvi mvt_ GKUv i`UwK fZf | bv`v`bv tLtgB Lwj tj i mvt_ tewotq cotj v bRj | I evox wMtq wK Kite bRy ? wKfvte K_v ej te tm mwenni mvt_ | wK Kti mwenniK ej te,

-mwenni AvR t`tK Zvg Avgvi | tZvgvK Qvov GLb Avgvi Avi wKQb bvb | Awig tZvgvK fij ewm | Lp fij ewm | Awig tZvgvK Lp tekx fij ewm |

Ai wKQz fTbi gta` liv mwenvt`i evoxZ tcsQtj v | G Mtgi wetePbvq tgvUvgU m`Qj meRb wgv | GUv GtZvB `wi`aMog th, th tMit`- mviv eQtii LveTii Pvj wKbtZ nq bv, wbtRi awb Rwig dmj w`tq mviv eQtii LveTii ms`vb nq, Zvt`itK Ae`vcbaejv nq | tm At`meRb wgv Mtgi Ae`vcbaejvK | Zvt`iL GK mgq AtbK Rwig wQtj v | AtbK Rwig Zviv fvgvxb PvLx`itK eMPw`Z | mKtj i gtZv Zvi | tm me Rwig wZ`wi Mtff`ejxb nqtQ | Zvovov tqtq`i wetqi LiPi UvKv tRvMvo KitZ ZvtK tek wKQz Rwig wvpu KitZ nqtQ | GLb me Rwig wbtR Avev` KtiL eQtii tLviK nq bv | wZb tqtq Avi GK tQtj i gta` eo `yfgtqi wetq nqtQ cvtki Mvtq | GK gv` tQtj wU Mtgi nvB `dj cotQ | tm `dj mwenvl cotZv | wKs`Kvm GBU chS-covi ci meRb wgv Avi ZvtK `dj thtZ t`qvb |

-teU Qvl qvi tekx covi bv Kivi `iKvi wK | thKbv cotQ ZvtZB tgj v | Dqvi e`tj msmvtii KvR, Kvg Kiv `iKvi | weqvi cti hvTz kti evoxi tJvKRb bv Kevi cvti th tqtq evtci evoxZKvR Kvg tkL bvB |

mwenni eveli Gme hys` LUb Kivi tKvb tJvK tm msmvti wQtj v bv | mwenni Lp Bt`Q wQtj v Avtiv covi bv Kivi | wKs`tmUv Avi nqt I tVvb |

bRtK evoxZ AvmtZ t`tL, Zvi cAz mwenni eev gvi AKw`g Avb` t`tL Lp Ljx ntjv mwenv | bRj cAz Zviv mKtj B KZA | evox wdti me wKQz i`tbQ mwenv | wKfvte tm tmtZi UvB tftm hwrQtj v, wKfvte b`xtZ Swctq cto wbtRi RxeTbi gqv Z`wM Kti bRy ZvtK ewPtqtQ | wKfvte Zvi tctUi cwb bRy tei Kti tQ | G`tj v hZevi B tm i`tbQ, ZZevi B tivgwAZ nqtQ | Zvi KvQ GUv Mtj i Kwvbx i gtZv gtb nqtQ | ftq ZLb tm Avb nwi tq tdtj wQtj v |

MZ Kuj t`tK GtKi ci GK Mvtqi tJvKRb ZvtK t`LtZ AvmtQ | mKtj B GK evK` bRj cksmv Kti tQ | Zvi GtZv cksmv i`btZ i`btZ mwenni KvQ GLb tm t`eZvi gtZv AwZgvbte cwibZ nqtQ | tm GLb cTivcvi mY` | Zte gvbwK av`Uv th GLbL cTivcvi KvuUtg DVtZ cvtiwb, tmUv tK t`Ltj B tevSv hvq | th Nti mwenv itqQtj v tm NtiB meRb wgv bRy Avi Lwj j tK wbtq Xktj v | mwenvl thb AvR bRtK bZb ifc t`LtQ | kvS-wko Mtgi G tQtj UvK tm AtbKw`b t`tK tPtb | tQvU Kuj t`tK bRy wvfbemgq Zvt`i evoxZ KvR Kti tQ | tm nqtZv tKvb KvR KitQ Ggb mgq evoxi metPq tQvU Av`ti i tqtq mwenv j vj kvcj v dj tbqvi evqbv ati tQ | nmvtZ nmvtZ ZLb meRb wgv bRtK ej tZv,

Ngb GB Qvl qvUvK awi th wK Kwv ? GtZv KvR cwi AvtQ | Av`Ov hv tZv bRy mwenni Rb` KqUv kvcj v dj Awb t` |

gvTvi ci gv, Zvici epv etUi Zj, Zvici eo iv`v, iv`vi | cvti wej | tmLvtb dtU AvtQ AmsL` j vj kvcj v dj | bRj mvt_ t`fovtZ t`fovtZ mwenv `wotq wKtZv wetj i avti | bRj t`qv GKUvi ci GKUv kvcj v w`tq Zvi tKuj fti thZ | tQvU GKUw wKtKvixi mvgv` KtqKUv dj cvl qvi Avb` t`tL bRj gbl Avb` tbtP DVtZv | tKvb w`b nqtZv mwenni gv ej tZv ,

N AvBR Nti tKvb AvbR bvB, bRy tgvK gvPv wK KqUv wkg cwi t` tZv |

bRy wkg cvitZv Avi mwenv Zvi tQvU KwgtRi tKvPvq tm`tj v fi tZv | Avgb avb lvi ci mviv eQtii Mij Lvevi tti tL t`qvi Rb` mwenv avtbi AwU Ztj w`tZv Avi bRy etov etov Ltoi Mv`v `Zix KitZv | tQvU tejvi Gme K_v thb AvR mwenni tPvtLi mvgtb evqt`vtci gZ Rj Rj KitQ |

Avb tdivi ci t`Lv tRv Mvtq tivgk etKi, Plov Kutai G bRy thb cTivcvi GKRb cvj wntmte Zvi KvQ GtmtQ | tLj vi mv_x bRy thb GLb e`tj wMtq Zvi mviv RxeTbi mv_x nevi Rb` Atc`lv KitQ | Zvi Rtb` GLb tm cw`exi Avtj v t`LtZ cvt`Q | Zvi me wKQz Avakvi GLb i`aB bRj | mwenni me fvi enb Kivi fvgZv wK l i tbB ? I Mxv- GUvB wK l i Athw`Zv ntZ cvti ?

N mwenv, tZvgiv fvj AvtQb ?

PgtK l tV mwenv, GZ`lv t`tK wK fveitQtj v tm ? AtbK`lv Pj Kti t`tK tm Avt`-Avt`-DEi t`q,

-fvj AwQ| Avctb tKgb AvtQb|
 -fvj AwQ| tZvgv kixtj i wel e`v_v mvi tQ ?
 -mvi tQ |
 mwienvi Lp ej tZ Bt`Q KivQj ,
 -kixj fvj AvtQ wKstgvi gtbi e`v_v th ewo tMBtQ |
 mwienvi i ayej tjj v ,

-Avctbi Rb` gB Rvfb emP tMBuQ| Avctb tgvK bZb Rxeb w`tQb| Avj w
 AvcbvtK fvj Kite| gB Avctbi Rb` t`vqv Kw |
 bRyZvi AvteM ati ivltZ cvi tQ bv| AvteM Avctb bRj tKvb K_vb Avi ej tZ
 cvi tjj v bv| Avmej Avbt` Zvi tPvtL cwb Gtm wMtqQtj v cQq| AtbK Kto tm
 tmUv mgvj wbtqtQ| Gici AtbKt`b Zviv PcpPvc vKtj v| Gici Lwj j Zvt` i tK
 mnR ntK mnvh` Kij | tm mwienvi w`tK ZvKtq ej j ,
 -Avti tZvgiv tZv Rvfb bv| bRyGB Mtgi Lp fvj Qvl qv| mevq Dqvi K_v fvj
 Kq | bRyevf` Ab` K`ttqv b`xZ Svta cwj bv nvq|
 Lwj j fvBtq Ava wgvkvw fvlvq bRj cksmv Kti | mwienvi etj ,
 - Lwj j fvB Avctb wKB KBtQb| bRy fvBtK gB tQvU tejv v_wk wPtvsv| tQvU
 tejvq nvgiv KZ tLj wQ| KZ t`soiBwQ| Dvb Lp fvj &gvb| |

GfvteB Avt`-Avt`-RtB mnR ntq Gtj v| AtbK K_v ej tjj v `RtB| tQvU
 tejvi tmB tQvU tQvU `Zi K_v| bRyAvi Lwj j AtbKt`b vKtj v |t` i evox|
 mwienvi gv AtbK wKoz tlZ w`tj v| meRb wgvv Avi mwienvi gv evi evi bRtK
 t`vqv KitZ vKtj v, evi evi KZAZv cKvk KitZ vKtj v bvbv fvlvq| bRyevstZ
 cvi tQ bv tm hv Kti tQ-tmUvB tZv mevB KtZv, GuvB tZv mevi Kiv DvPZ| i ay
 mwienvi tKb, th tKvb gvbtLi Rb` tm GuvB KtZv| G Rvfb GtZv tekx
 fvtt vevmv, GtZv Av` i, GtZv cksmv tm AvtM KLbl cvqvb| GtZv fvtt vevmv,
 GtZv Av` i Gi mv_ AvtQ hys` ntqtQ cQg fvtt vj wV, cQg fvtt vevmv| mevKQz
 wgtj wgtk gtbi gta` AvR th Abf`wzi mw` ntqtQ Zv bRj KvQ thgb cKvsi-
 tZgvb A`-t`-t |

bRj mvgtb cti vKj mwienvi gvttq t`qv bvbv iKtgi Lvevi | LB, wPovi tgvqv
 Avi gyo | Lwj j fvB tlZ tLZB K_v ej tZuQj | mwienvi etj ,
 - tZvgiv tZv wKQb Lv`Qb bv|
 Gevi bRyGKuV wPovi tgvqv nvZ Ztj tbq| GKUv wR nvZ mwienvi w`tK GwMtq
 t`q| mwienvi gtb nq GZt`b GiB Atc`v KivQj | tm bRj nvZ t`tK tgvqvUv
 wbtq Avj tZv Kti GKUv Kvgo t`q |

bvbv iKg` tL KofK m`x Kti bRyeo ntqtQ| evel bv vKvi Kó, bv
 tLtg vKvi Kó, kvzi Kó, cti evoxZ KvR Kivi Kó,Zvici Mixe ntq
 Rbvevi Kó| AvR Zvi thb gtb nt`Q G me Kó gnv ivej Avj Awgv Avj w

cvK w`tqtQb i ay AvRtKi G Avbt` i w`bwi Rb`| tm tKvb w`bl fvteb G
 cu_extZ Ggb GKUw` b Zvi Rb` Atc`v KivQj v| GuvB Zvi Kó Kti, tgnbZ
 Kti tetP vKvi mv`RZv| Ktoi ivZ thgb`xN`nq tZgvb Avbt` i mgq| `Z
 cwi ttq hvq| AtbKt`b mgq bRyAvi Lwj j mwienvi i evoxZ vKtj v A_P bRj
 gtb n`Qtj v Avtiv wKQv mgq tmLvtb vKtZ| mwienvi K tQto AvmtZ thb | i Kó
 n`Qtj v|

mwienvi i evox t`tK temotq Liv Mtgi nvUi w`tK thtZ j vMttj v| tgvV
 Kv` v c_ | MZ Kú` b t`tKB evó nt`Q| MZ Kvj | mkvj t`tK `cj chS-eyó
 ntqQtj v| AvKvtki Ae`v t`tL gtb nt`Q AvRI g`j avti evó nte| OvB istqj
 Nb tgn tQq AvtQ cw`ogvKv| AvKv h`Zv Kvtj v nq GLvb t`tK w`vKl ZZ
 PKPtK gtb nq| gtb nt`Q wkvj GKUw meR Mwj Pvq i fcv Mwj ttq tXtj t`qv
 ntqtQ| i fcv tm j w` cvZw GtKt`K thb Ptj hv`Q mgf` i w`tK| iv`vi cvtki
 eftv tSv `tj v thb w`tR Pctm tMttQ| iv`vi cvtki atj vevj tZ mv`v ntq hv l qv
 cvZv `tj v GLb thb w`t tctZ hv`Q Zvt` i nvi tvb meR| evó ci ci cvkv
 gvvti wKoz RvgtZ PvL Kiv ntqtQ| AtbK RvgtZ GLtv nvj t`qv nqvb| w`tR
 gvUtZ tcvKv gvKo LvR w`i tQ eveß, PoB Avi avb kvj K| Avi GKUw evó ntq
 t`ttZ cwb Rgtj B RvgtZ Avtiv `evi nvj w`tq gvU Kv` v Kiv nte| tm cwb Rgv
 Kv` v gvUtZ Avgb avtbi evR tev nte| DPz RvgtZ `Zix Kiv evR Zj v `tj vtK
 GLb tgvUv tdvg weQtv meR weQtv gvZv gtb nt`Q| evó Avfv tctq eo eo
 etKi mwi cwi`og AvKv t`tK cfe mti hv`Q w`biv` Avk`qi tLutR| w`-vi cvi
 ati PUKv Rvjt wbtq AtbtK etm AvtQ Lj tm, cvU Avi `eivj x gvQi Avkvq |

evó tbtgB tMtj v| Liv Avi Mtgi nvUi Lwj tji t`vkvb chS-tcSQtZ
 cvi tjj v bv| evotZ w`tR hv l qv t`tK evPtZ iv`vi cvtki Gd, WweB`wmtZ wMtq
 DVttj v Zviv| LvqvMvQ cwi evi Kj`vb tK`v` cwi evi cwi Kí bv wefvtti BDvbq
 ch`qi Awdm| mkvtj mevB GB Awdtm AvtM| Zte Zviv tekx fvM mgq gvfvB
 KvR Kti | evox evox wMtq m`g `w`Zi bvg wKv v wj Lv, Rb` w`bqSb c`wZ
 m`utK`civgk`qv, ewo, Kbwg wevj Kiv, cvj | g`j v` i v`vq fvte eUv KivB
 gj Z Zvt` i KvR| G Awdtm w`vRui mj Zvb Avcb i aykni t`tK AvtM| GQvov
 cwi evi Kj`vb mnKvix Kvnbj Avcv, ggZvR Avcv, mwin`v fvex mevB G BDvbqbt
 tqtq| mwin`v Lwj tji eo fvex| ZvtK bRy fvex etj B WvttK| mKj tKB bRy Lp
 fvttj v fvteB tPtb Ges Rvtt| w`vRui mj Zvb Avcv mkvtj B GtmtQb| wZvb Zvi
 i`tgB etm AvtQb| GdWweB G Kvnbj Avcv, ggZvR Avcv Avi mwin`v Avcv GLbl
 Gtm tct`Qvb| bRyAvi Lwj j evi v`vq` w`otq AvtQ|

cvj b evel GLvfb evBmBtKj wbtq `w`otq AvtQ| cvj b evel G
 BDvbqbtj tjj vK| GKB Mtgi c`vttqZi v`b gv`ti KvQ w`y cvovq Zvi evox|
 `vaxZvi ci t`tK cvj b`v G tRj vi metPttq eo GbWRl tZ PvKix Kti AvmtQ|

GbwRI wU ^axbZvi ci GjuvKvi iv^+ NvU, ^g ,Ktj R eir Kij fvU^Zix Kti w^tqtQ| h^xi ci cp^mb Kivi KvR G ciz^vbuU evsjv^tki ^wU ^wi^Zg tRjv tetQ wbtqQj | evsjv^tki GKwU Ab^Zg ^wi^+tRjvi M^tg cyj b evey^f^ tm^t^i KvR Kti | cyj bevejK Aek^ cwi evi cwi K^i bvi KvRI Ki^Z nq| GbwRI wU evsjv^tki mi Kv^i i ^f^I cwi evi cwi K^i bvi wefvM^K mrvh^ Kti _vtK| M^tg ^f^ tmevi f^qvi cvkvcwk cyj bevejK GKwU wbr^ UvtM^U c^Z gvtm Rb^wq^p mvgM^, Kcvi wU Ges g^nj v l cyj j^ i ^vqxfvte eU^v Ki^Z nq| UvtM^ cyj b bv ntj KLbl KLbl Zvi teZb eU _vtK A_ev UvtM^U AvbcwZK nvti teZb f^q nq|

Lwj j^ i ^xi gv^ GK gym ntjv ev^Pv ntqtQ| Guv Zv^ i wZb b^f m^sb| bmcZ f^L^j thgb Kto Av^j evto fZgub cyj b evejK f^Lb Lwj j^ ej j , ^v v, Av^ve| Avctbi f^Lv nqv Avgvi fuj &nBj | Avctb fZv tm^ b Avgvi Qvl qv UvtK f^L^j b| GLb Qvl qv Dqvi gvtK wK wK KBi evi bvt^e Zv fuj Kw Kqv hvb|

cyj b^v axti axti Lp _wQtq ej tQ wKfvte ev^Pvi hZewbtZ nte| Lwj j^ Mfxi gb^thw w^tq tm^jv i^btQ| ev^PvtK Ng cvovtbv, Av^i Kiv, tMvQj Kiv, f^tK wKfvte e^Ki ^p Lvl qvtZ nte, wKfvte ev^Pvi g^ gvtqi ^tai tevUq w^tZ nte meB cyj bevejK e^stq w^tj v| Gici Lwj j^ ^gx ^xi wKZ tMvcb w^tq RvbtZ Pvbtj v| cyj bevejK Av^i ev^Pv bv tbqvi civgvk^ t^j b| AvMvgx KZ w^ b ch^s^ ^xi mv^ _tgj v^gkv eU ivL^Z nte, gvm^ki KZZg w^ b f^tK KZZg w^ b ch^s^ ^gj v^gkv Ki^j ev^Pv t^tU Avmvi m^ebv tekx _vtK, tKvb tKvb w^ b ^jv w^bvc^, Gmtei w^wi Z eb^w w^tj b| ev^PvtK i^agv^ e^Ki ^p Lvl qvtZ ej t^j b| ev^Pv iv ^xN^ b gvtqi ^p f^L^j bmk gvtqt^ i Mf^avi tbi f^ix nq| Gici wZub Lwj j^ tK ^vqxfvte eU^v ntZ ej t^j b| ZvtK Acvt^kb Ki^Z ej t^j b|

Lwj j^ Av^i cyj bevej Gme K_v i^tb j^3/4 Av^i A^w^Z g^ Dcti Zj^Z cvitQ bv bRj| tm e^stZ cvitQ bv bvix cy^t^i Gme tMvcb K_v wKfvte Giv G^Zv mntR, G^Zv ^fveK fvte ej tQ| w^tqi ci bRj| wK Gfvte K_v ej te? l Aek^ i^btQ w^tqi ci tqt^ i bmk j^3/4 ki^gi evj vB _vtK bv| K_vUv teva nq G^Kevti w^tq _bq| A^bK tqt^KB tm f^L^tQ hviv w^tqi Av^M l obv ev Av^j w^tq AvUcwU Kti e^K t^tK ivL^Zv| Zvi ci thB w^tq ntq hvq, GKUv ev^Pvi gv nq ZLb Zviv B A^bK cy^t^i mvg^b bvgg^ Avovj ntq ev^PvtK Aej xj vq e^Ki ^p Lvl qvtZ _vtK|

bvix f^tni tm^s^ t^i th Ab^Zg Ask KvgvZ^tj vfvZi ci Zj^ cy^t^i ^w^ f^tK ^xN^ b th mhZtb Avovj Kti ti^LwQtj v- gv^ ^GK eQt^i e^eavtb tmUvB thb tqt^ i Kv^Q ntq l t^v AvMvgx c^R^t^i teto l vi Rb^ cy^i GK cwe^ h^Mj

Avavi | c^KZ A^_B hviv gvby Zviv GuvtK Ab^ ^w^tZ f^L^Z cvti bv ev f^tL bv|

bRyK^i bv Kti GKw^ b l i Av^i mweni GKUv dUd^U ev^Pv nte| l iv ^R^t^b ev^PwU^tK K^Zv Av^i Ki^e| tKvtj wbtq tMvUv M^g N^i teovte| ZLb mweni wK Ab^v^ tqt^ i g^Zv D^v g e^K ev^PvtK ^p Lvl qvte ? bRy mweni wK wKQ^ZB Gfvte ^p Lvl qvtZ f^te bv| wQt| Gme wK fvetQ bRj| bRj g^Zv GKRB M^xe w^ b gR^i wK Gme fvev D^PZ? Zv^ i wK fuj evm D^PZ ?

ev^o t^tg tM^Q| Lwj j^ P^j hv^Q Zvi f^vKvb| bRy tbtg G^jv iv^vq| GLb tm wdti hvte evox^Z| ZvtK wKQ^t^b Ng^Z nte| ZvtK tei ntq Avm^Z nte K^i bvi t^mB i^w^b RMr f^tK|

m^h^p mv^ cyj w^tq M^gi tqt^ i tK KvR Ki^Z nq| Zv^ i G me Kv^Ri ^KwZ tbB tK_vl | tKvb^w^ b tKvb^cyj , tqt^ i G me Kv^Ri cksm Kti^Q ? tQvU tejv f^tK hviv kn^i evm Kti G^tm^Q Zviv G^i Kv^Ri cwi wa K^i bvl Ki^Z cvite bv| dR^i Avhv^bi ci ci mweni gv Ng^ f^tK l t^v| Ng^ f^tK D^v l RyKti bvgvR covi ci wZub mweni wK t^tK t^Zv^j b| ZLb f^tK i^i^ Kti mh^wv ch^s^ msmv^i KvR Pj^Z _vtK Abei Z| dmj l vii gl^i^t^g Kv^Ri Pic Av^iv teto hvq | c^q w^ bB fvZ Lvl qvi l mgq cvl qv hvq bv| mweni gv tMvqj Ni f^tK Mi^ ev^ti wbtq w^tq teta ti^L Av^tm| mweni num gj^Mx, KeZ^i tLvc L^j nvm gj^Mx ^jv evoxi ev^ti D^v^t^i ev^ti Zvotq w^tq Av^tm| Gi ci Ni f^vo DVvb Svo-f^qv, KeZ^i ^jv^tK Lvevi f^qv, tMvqj Ni cwi ^vi Kiv, Mi^i Lvevi thgb Lo w^Pj x KvUv, Mi^tK cw^b f^qv, tMvQj Kiv^bv, avb w^x Kiv, i Kv^bv, Lwoi Rb^ Wj^ cvZv m^M^b Kiv, mU^vi Av^MB num gj^Mx N^i tZjv v, Mi^ tMvqj Avbv, tMvqj N^i tavqv f^qv me KvRB mweni Av^i Zvi gv f^MvfvwM Kti tmti tbq|

mweni eev tenki f^vM mgq gvtVB _vtKb Zte wZub hZ^b evox^Z _vtKb ZZ^b wKQ^bv wKQ^KvR Kti b| dmt^j i gvtV ZvtK th^ZB nq| Kvi b me KvR wKv gRj^ ev w^ b gRj^ w^tq nq bv| Rwg^Z cw^b f^qv, Av^t^j i wQ^eU Kiv, mvi wQv^bv, KxU bvkK f^qv- Gme KvR M^p^tK w^bR nvt^ZB Ki^Z nq| Rwg^ Av^MvQv w^bvt^vi Rb^ meRb wgvq gRj^ tbb bv| w^t^RB Rwg^ Av^MvQv cwi ^vi Kti b| GQovl wZub evm^i evoxi DVv^b kvK, mwa, Kv^P gvi P Avev^ Kti b| evox^Z Lvev^i Rb^ G^jv Kiv nq|

mweni gv tqt^wU^tK w^tq tekx KvR Kiv^Z Pv^b bv| wK^s^ mweni Zvi gvi K_v tKv^b bv| gvi c^ZwU Kv^RB tm mrvh^ Kti | evoxi ivb^i KvR mweni w^t^RB Kti _vtK| meRb wgvq tqt^i nvt^Zi ivb^i tekx cO^ Kti | mweni Lp^ my^i Kti

tcj Kv Avi tmyj Kv ivbæ KiþZ cvti | mwenv thw`b tcj Kv ev tmyj Kv ivbæ Kti
tmw`b Zvi evel Avi Ab` tKvb Zi Kwii cvtZ tbb bv |

AvZkq `Rb, tgnqvb, w`bgRj wKlvb bv `vKtj l`i ivbæ mviw`tb
GKeiB nq | Môtgi nuU t`þK msmvti hveZxq LiP wbtq Avtm mwenvi evel
Môtg mBvtn `w`b nuU etm | mvZ w`þi LiP `w`tbB Kti ivLþZ nq | nvtUi w`b
mU`v tejv meRb wgvv gvQ, tMvkZ, j eb, tZj, gkjv, cOqvRb ntj Zwi Zi Kvix
wKtb wbtq Avtm | ivtZ ivbæ nq | gvQ Zi Kwii w`tq ivtZi Lvevi tLtq Av`vR gtZv
ivbæ Kiv fvþZ cwb tXtj ivLv nq | tmB cvš+fvZ mKvtj bv`v`wmvte l iv tLtq
tbq | cvš+fvþZi mvt_ wcvqR, KvPv gwiP, A_ev i`Uuk fZP, w`j fZP, mwi lvi
tZj w`tq tLtq mevB hvi hvi KvþR Pþj hvq | `þþi mevB wFRvþv wPov, gyo,
AvavKuv, `o w`tq Rj cvb tLtq tbq | t`þþi KvþR w`b gRj wK Kiþj Aek`
`þþi mvtj nvtK AvUvi i`wU evbvtZ nq |

w`b gRj t`i `þþi mwi A_ev Wvj w`tq i`wU tLþZ t`qv GLvbKvi
ti l qvtR cwi bZ ntqtQ | Zte GKB tMi t`þ evoxþZ `xNþ b KvR Kivi ci tktli
w`þK Zvt iþK gvQ tMvkZ w`tq fvZ Lvl qvtZ nq | AtþK eo eo tMi`-evoxþZ
Avtm tngZx avb tZvj vi ci w`b gRj t`i gvQ tMvkZ Qvovl wcvv cvtqm ivbæ Kti
Lvl qvtbv ntZv | G Mvtq GLb tm i Kg tMi`-þB |

AvR Kôw`b t`þK mwenv Aw`i ntq AvtQ | th KvR `tjv KiþZ tekx tekx
evoxi ewnti hvl qv hvq tm `tjvB tm KiþQ | bRj mvt_ t`Lv ntq hvl qvB Gi
Kvib | hw`l b`xi NvtU cOq cOZw`bB Zvt`i t`Lv nt`Q | GLbl tm b`xtZ tMvQj
KiþZ fq cvt`Q | Zvici l ZvtK Kvco tavqv, Mi`þK tMvQj Kivþvi Rb` b`xi
NvtU thþZ nt`Q | mwenv eþtZ cviþQ ZvtK GK bRi t`Lvi Rb` PÅj bRyZxt`P
KvtKi gtZv`wbtq `vtK | ZvtK t`Lvi ci thb Zvi gbUv Avbt` tbþP l þV | GUv
t`LþZ mwenvi Lþ fvþj v j vtM | ZvtK t`þL l wK eþtZ cviþQ bv th Zvi eþK w`b
w`b AtþK Kó Rgv nt`Q | memgq ZvtK GK bRi t`Lvi Rb` tm Aw`i ntq l þV |
GK Rb cj`þi l Rb` Zvi G AbfjvZB wK fvþj vevmv ? gvþþi l Rxeþb fvþj vevmv wK
GKeiB Avtm ? fvþj vevmv wK wvrfbæi Ktgi nq ? mwenv tZv Zvi gvþK fvþj vevtm,
fvþj vevtm evertK, tQvU fvB kwn`þK | tm fvþj vevmv `tjvi tZv G i Kg AbfjvZ
þB | fvþj vevmv hw` gvþþi l Rxeþb GKeiB Avtm Zte G Rxeþb bRþ wK Zvi tmB
fvþj vevmv ? l i mvt_ wgv þbi Rþ` wK mwenvi Ræš ntqtQ ? Avi G Rb`B wK
mwZvi Rvþv mþZj | tm tftm hw`Oþj v Mfxi b`xtZ ?

mwenv eþtZ cviþQ wKQz GKUv ej vi Rb` bRy cOZw`bB b`xi NvtU AvmtQ | bvbv
AwOjvq tm Zvi Lþ KvþQ Avmvi tPóv KiþQ | mwenvi eþKi Kvcb teþo hvq wKš
tkl tgl tm wKQB ej þZ cvti bv | tKvb tKvb w`b mþhvM tctj bRyZvtK etj ,
NþZvgiv tKgb AvQb, tZvgvi kixj fvj &?
-wR; fvj AwO | Avctb fvj & AvtQb tZv |

mwenv cvév cKwKti | Gici bRyettj ,
-tZvgiv wKš`Avi b`xZ bvtgb bv | Avevi Wye tMBtj K`vq Zj te | gþ wK Avi me
mgq tZvgvi cvtK cvtK `wK G | Zvi Pqv gþ evOj UvtK tMvQj Kivqv Avmb | tZvgiv
G`vU eim `vtKb |

Gi ci bRymwenvi nvZ t`þK evOþi i`wUv wbtq cwbþZ tbtg hvq | tm Lþ hZæ
Kti evOj wþK tMvQj Kwitq t`q | b`xi cvti etm Gme t`LþZ mwenvi Lþ gRv
j vtM | b`xi NvtU cOq me mgqB tj vKRb `vtK | hw` KLbl NuU dvKv `vtK ZLb
tm bRþK etj ,

-Kqv`b `wK gþ evoxþZ tMvQj KiþZwQ | Avctb Kb evoxþZ wK tMvQj nq ?
Avctb tgvK b`xtZ bvgqv tMvQj Kivqv t`b |
bRyAevK ntq mwenvi w`þK ZwKtq `vtK | mwenv gRv cvq | tm Avevi etj ,
- wK, Lþ fq cvqv tMBtQb gþb nq |

G K_v etj mwenv gþL Kvco w`tq nvtþZ nvtþZ `vtK | bRj ZLb mviv kixþi
Kvcb j vtM | gbUv Zvi Lþ fvj ntq hvq | bRyGLbl eþtZ cvti bv th mwenv wK
ZvtK mwZ`B mwZ`B fvj evtm wK bv | bRy ZvtK ej þZ Pqv | meiwOy ej þZ Lþj
ej þZ Pqv | wKš`Zvi ciB fvte hw` mwenv hw` ZvtK bv etj | ZLb tm wK Kiþe ?
Gme mvZ cvþ tftæ tKvb jvf tbB | hv ej vi, Zv ej þZB nte | mvm Kti bRy
etj wOþj v,

Nmwenv, Kvj GKbv mKvj mKvj b`xi cvti Avþtmb, K_v AvtQ |
Lþ wmi qvmwv beyK_v`tj v mwenvþK etj | mwenv Zvi `fve mj þf DËti etj ,
-KvBj tKb ? AvBRB Kb | tKvb Amþeav bvB | bv i`v chS-i`vþZ tgvv Ngv nevi
bq, tZvgiv wK Pvb gþ mviv ivZ Rwm `vtKvs |
bRyMj v bwgtq Avt`-Kti etj ,
-AvBR G`vU g`jv gvþ | tZvgvK GKvB Kl qv bvBMþe, tMvctb |
gþL gþwK nvm bRj | mwenv j ¾v cvq, tKgb thb j vtM, tm ej þZ cvti bv |

Môtgi tqtq`i mviv w`þi nvo fvþv cwi ktgi ci ivtZ weQvbi
hvl qvi mvt_ mvt_ B Ngv Gtm hvq wKš`MZ ivtZ DþËRbvq mvivi vZ NgtþZ cvti w
mwenv | mviv ivZ weQvqv Gcvk l cvk KtiþQ | GKUz fq, GKUz AvksKv Avi GKUz
fvþj vevmi wgv AbfjvZ wbtq AvR Zvt`i DþWþb tfti i Avtjv GtmþQ | mKvj
t`þK tm Atcþv KiþQ G mgqUvi | wK ej þZ Pqv bRy? hw` tm etj ,
Nmwenv, tZvgiv wK tgvv gþbi K_v eþevi cvti b bv ? gþ th tZvgvK fvj eim |
tZvgvK Qvov th gþ ewPg bv |

ZLb wK DËi t`te tm | mwenv fvte | hw` tm etj ,
NþB tZvgvK weqv Kwig mwenv | hw` cvv Zvg AvþR KvGLvb Ki bynvq, wKšK ZvK
tZv mæe bq | tZvgiv wK Kb mwenv ? gþ wKšK Atcþv Kwig |
mwenv ZLb DËi t`te,

Ntgvu gbUv Kq tZvgiv eys tgvK mwZ" fvj evtmb bv ? me K_v wK gtlvZ Kl qv
bvBMte| tgvu fve mve t`wL wK wKQB bv tevtSb| gB tZv tZvgvi tPvtLi w`tK Pvcv
tZvgvi gtb K_v eSqs |

G me mvZ cuP tftte mwenvi gtb Avmtj hpeK bRj Rb" GKUv `vb ntq hvq|
wZ`wi w`tK hv"Q mwenv| tiv` DvtQ| Ab`vb" w`tbi tPtq AvRtKi
tiv` tek Sjgtj| evox t`tK tei"tZB `tbi bZb wUtbi Ntii Pvtji Avtjvi
cAtZdj tb tPvL avatq tMj Ii| evoxi mvgtb wZ`v b`x| GLb I t`i evox wZ`v
b`xi Nvtoi Dcti| tgrvR Lvivc ntj th tKvb mgq wZ`v I t`i tK Nvo t`tK
bvigtq tctU XvkKtq w`tZ cvti| Gcvi fvz"Q Avi I cvto tRtM DVtQ bZb bZb
Pi| bZb bZb emwZ nt"Q, Po wPbvZj x, wKkvGZ wPbvZj x, wKkvGZ Lj vB NvU Avi
mi bRvvg Lj vB NvU bvtgi wej xb ntq hvL qv tgsRv `tj vtZ|

mwenvi gb GLb PÅj | tm evox t`tK b`xi NvtU AvmtZ AvmtZ `b`b Kti
Mvb ati ,

* I tgvu eUztmrvbi Pvb, I tgvu KvAv Kwj qv Pvb
I t`i AvBmv hvL qv NvUv tKvbvtZ emvBtQb wciwzi dvtb ||
wciwzi AvUv wciwzi KvUv eUz, wciwzi mZvi dvm,
tHbv dvtb d`vtj qv kv"tI tgvu Kwitj b meDvk
tMBj tgvu RvWZ Kj gvb||
wcpj v NvUv wkvGj vi KvUv eUy, WvBtb evtq Rvj
nvZi evj v Mj vi gvj v eUz
HtU cwoj Lj |
I tgvu civtb bv mq Uvb||
nvZ Vlv Mj vZ Vlv nBj tgvu tZvgvi dvt`vZ cwo,
civi e`vUv bvtMqv KvRqv b`vUv
I tgvu gbUv Kwitj b Pvi
I tgvu K_vq bv gviti b nvb ||

b`xi cvi ati wKQz j G`tj B b`xi NvU| Zvi eU `SvZ weRwi Z GB NvU|
NvtUi wKQz Dcti `wotq AvtQ Kv"j i mv"lx weivU wkvGj MvQ| wkvGj MvtQi eo
eo tKkto etm wRwi t`q tbq AtbK cw_K, tMvQj KitZ Avmv gvnj v wki" Avi cjl |

wkvGj MvtQi bxtP `wotq AvtQ bRy| tgvv bRi"j Bmjvg| GKRb w`b
gRj | Zvi Wvb nvZ GKUv mi" evtki KwA| evtki KwA w`tq tm Abei Z wkvGj
MvtQ AvNvZ KitQ| AkvS-gtbi Av`iZv thb kixti gva`tq temotq AvmtQ|
Zvi ci MvtQ AvNvZ Kiv eU Kti tm GK `wotZ ZvKtq AvtQ w`Mst`i Lvi w`tK|
mwenvi Avmvi Atc"v Ki"Q tm| Avt`-Avt`-wkvGj MvtQi bxtP Gtm `wotj v
mwenv| Ii Dcw`wZ eStZ tcti Ntj `vovtj v bRy| bRj w`tK ZvKvZB, Ii
tPniv t`tL mwenvi etKi tFZiUv tgvPo w`tq DVtj v| AvR tKb I tK Ggb

t`Lv"Q ? Pj `tj v Gtjvtgtj v, KtqK w`tbi bv Kvgv"bv tLuv tLuv `wio, tPvL
`tUv j vj Avi tclj vtclj v, tVvU `tUv i Ktbv Kv"vi gtZv| thb ZvtK AvR tPbv
hv"Q bv| G tKvb bRy?

mwenvi gtb cto tQvU LvU NUBvq gvi mv`_ iVw Kti bv tLq mviv ivZ
Kvi vi ci Zvi tPvL `tUv Ggb t`LvZv| Zte wK bRymv ivZ bv Nvgtq KwUtqtQ
? mviv ivZ wK tKt`tQ ? tQtj t`i tclgi Abv"vZ wK GtZv tKvgj ? tQtj iv wK
Kv`tZ cvti ? Ii Rb" mwenvi KóUv tetoB hv"Q| etKi evg cvkUv aKaK
KitQ| Zj tctU wkvk"ti ai tbi e`v Ki"Q| cwbi wccvrvq Mj v i wKtq AvmtQ|
GLb tekv"b `wotq `vKtZ cvite etj Zvi gtb nt"Q bv| GK `wotZ mwenvi
w`tK AtbK"b ZvKtq t`tK nvZi QwoUv k"b" Qto tdtj w`tq wKQz Kv"Q GwMtq
Gtm bRyev tZ j vMtv v,

NtKgb Kwitj G`v`b K_v Kl qv Lvq mwenv gB tZv ZvK Rvtbvs bv| wKŠK tgvK
Kl qvB LvBte| tgvK t`tLv, tgvu wfvZ `qv Ktjv | gB tZvgvK fvj evm| tZvgvK
Qrov gB ewPg bv| tgvu wK t`v| tKb&th tZvgiv thSBeb kixti b`xZ Wvtj b,
tKb&th gB Zj by| tZvgvK ewPqv gB tgvitQvs| tZvgiv Gv tgvK ewPb|

GK bvtvto Gtjvtgtj v Kti K_v `tj v etj `jrvZ w`tq gL` tXtK
GtKv"i ev"v gv"tI g"tZv dvtq dvtq tKt` DVtj v bRy| Avevi nVv t`tg|
tMj | GKUy inm", GKUz tevKwG t`tL thb fvj j vMvi evZm etq tMj mwenvi
gtb|

AcO`Z mwenv Gw`K I w`K ZvKtq t`Ltv tKD Zvt`i tK tLqv Ki"Q
wK bv| b`xi NvtU GLbI tZgb tjvK mgvMg nqv| Aí etqum KtqKwU tQtj b`xi
KvQvKwQ mvZvi KvUtQ| KtqKvU ivLvZ Zvt`i Mi" `tjvtK tMvQj Kv"Q|
Lj vBNvU Po t`tK tQto Avmv GKUv j vj cvj tZjv Ktgv"i tbsKvcvi tNtI mZxi
gtLi w`tK hv"Q| wkvGj MvtQi Dtv" w`tK mv`_vb civ gvRv cto hvL qv ejo
dtj v gvmx wft"i `tj t`tK Lptiv cqmv tei Kti `b"Q| AvU Avbv Pvi Avbv Kti
mvto cuP UvKv| Kv"iv w`tK t`Lvi Zvi mgq tbB| mev"K Ntj Gtm mwenvi tPvL
Avevi w`i ntjv bRj tPvtL| wK ej te GLb mwenv ? AvtM t`tK wK Kti ivLv
K_v`tj v me `wj t`q tM"Q| Gme fvevi AvtMB wKQz `vfwek ntq tPvL t`tK nvZ
bvigtq Avevi ej tZ`i" Ki"j v bRy

NgB Rvtbvs tgvu wKQB bvB| wKŠK tgvu gbZ Lp fvj evm| Guv wK tgvu t`v | ?
tZvgiv qv Kb gB Gv v wK Kwitj g ? gB wK Gv v Mj vZ `wio w`qv gmi g ?
NgBv w`K_v Kb bv tZv| tZvgiv bv teUv QBj gvb| ? K_v KBtgb teUv QvI qvi
gtZv| tZvgvi mevKQzAvtQ| gB| tZvgvK fvj evtms|

GK wtkvtm K_v`tj v etj mwenv `vtg| wKŠ' Avtvi AtbK wKQvej te etj tftte
ti tLQj mwenv wKŠ' tm Gme tKvb K_vB ej tZ cvitj v bv | K_v `tj v Mj wMtq
tbvb cvb ntq Zvi tPvL w`tq kvetbi avivi gtZv Stj hv"Q| Zte G thb i Ktbv

giffingtZ Avbth`i epoi gtZv mLi Kvbw | Kvbwi bvbvb iKg fvlv AvtQ | tKvb w`b gRj G fvlv eStZ bv cvi tj l ctgK bRi`j Bmj vg mwenvi G fvlv eStZ cvi tj v |

wetk! cOZw`b NtU hv`Q -G iKg AmsL` hMti i wPiSb fvtjvevmv | mKj fvtjvevmv Awfe`w³ cOg GKB iKg | fvtjvevmv tKvb euav gvtb bv, gvtb bv tKvb cv`R`, fvtjvevmv tftz tdjt abx Avi Mixe tftvt`i t`qvj | G GK AU AvteM- AwbwOZ eUi ct_ hvTv | AUkvi ivtZ dumm w`tq AvZ`hZ`v KiZ hvevi ct_ wK tKD mvtc Kvgtoi fq Kti ? fvel r wPŠv Kti tKD wOqB fvtjvevtm bv |

u`tqi mekuj mrvnvtK meR Kivi AwfCotq, tPvtL GK mgj`Ngtgi Z`st wbtq my`i GK AvMvgxi Avkvq liv wZ`v cvti i wkgj MvtQi bXP t`tK Pjt hv`Q | wZ`v cvti i g`vi t`tk GfiteB Rb`wvj Avti K fvj evmv |

kxZ Kvjt wkwki tFRv gUi`i wU t`tZ t`Ljt gtb nq thb meR KvtcPui lci AmsL` tOvU tOvU g³v Qovtbr itqtQ | wkwkii Dci m`hP Avtjv cto thb g³vi J³aj`Zv cKvk cvt`Q | kxZKvtj i wkwki Mg t`tZi DcKvi Kti | Mg MvtQi Dci cto vKv mviv ivtZi wkwki tfti tejv MvtQi tSvc Svo w`tq tUtb tUtb gwUtZ bwgtq t`qv nq | GtZ Mg MvtQi tMvov`tjv tftz hvq, tftz hvl qv tMvov t`tK bZb MvQ tei ntq tgvUv t`vtci mwó nq |

tftvii wkwki tFRv gUi`i wU Avi Mtgi t`tZ `y tRvov cvtqi Qvc titL KtqK gv`mi fvj evmvi mgwB UvbZ mwenv Avi bRyPjt hv`Q j vj gwbi nU tRj v kn`ii w`tK | LjbcvMvtQi m`vKbvcvov Mlg t`tK tRj v kn`ii `tZi gvT 10/12 wKtj wgtvvi | cvtq nUv tgvVv c_ tcvitq mZx b`xi NvU | tmLvtb t`tK b`x cvi ntq l cvi t`tK wi`v ev fvtb Kti tRj v kni | wKŠ` l i v thtnZi cvmj tq hv`Q ZvB evovZ mZ`RZvi Rb` b`xi Xzi tNtl gv`vi Dci w`tq hvte gvivB nU | tmLvb t`tK tBŠkvq Pto Pjt hvte GtKevti wZ`v eittRi DEi gv_vq | tmLvb t`tK evtm Pto tRj v kni |

tgvUvgvU Ae`vcbrtMi`-meRb wgvv Avi Zvi `x eStZ cvti Zvt`i metPq tOvU Av`tii tgtqi GB gvbmK cwi eZb | kvŠ-wkó tgtqUvi gta` Zviv nVv Kti GKUztec`ivqv fve t`LZ cvq | b`x t`tK evPvtbvi ci Mtgi tQtj bRy cOg cOg g³x t`vKvb`vi Lwj j mn Zvt`i evox AvmZv | KLbl KLbl evoxZ wmx Kiv avb nvtUi avb Kj t`tK tftz Avbv, evRvi Kiv t`tK tOvU tOvU AtbK KvR bRtK w`tq mwenvi gv Kwitq wbtZv | bRtK evoxi mevB wbtRi tQtj i gtZvB fvj evmZv | GKUz Aemi tctj B bRymwenvi mvt_ Mí KiZv | mwenv gv`S gta` ej tZv,

NtZvgiv GKbv Avtmb | tZvgiv tgv mvt_ GKbv AvtmbZv b`xZ hvB, Mi` j vK tMvQj Kiv LvBte | gB GKjv `Buv Mi`K awi ivLevi cvi evi bs |

ctqB l i v `B Rb Pjt thZ b`xi NvtU | tKD cOg cOg wKQygtb KiZv bv | wKŠ`w`b w`b l`i gta`Kvi m`utK³ K_v cKvk cvq | Mtgi tjvKRb bRj GB Nb Nb evoxZ Avmv hvl qvi wclqv fvj tPvtL t`tL bv | meRb wgvvtK AtbKB AvKvi BwZtZ wclqv ejvi tPov Kti | Mtgi tjvKRtbi K_v Lp GKUv wclvm Kti bv meRb wgvv | ZvQvov bRj m`utK evtR tKvb K_v Mtgi tKD tKvtb | mwenvi gv GKw`b meRb wgvvtK etj ,

Nmwenvi evc`tgi K_v tKvtbb | tZvgiv Qvl qv Avi bRj Avl Kiv, Nyo teov tgvitU fvj & tVKcvi bMvtQ bv | tMvtgi gvby bvbv K_v Kevi at`Q | tZvgiv ZvovZwo DqvK wcv kv`x t`b tZv |

meRb wgvv Gme K_v Mvtq j vMvtZv bv | `xK meRb wgvv etj , Nzb wPŠv bv Kwim tZv | gvBbtli K_v bv`wom | fvj Qvl qv cvBtj Gjv t`Lv hvBte |

`vgti K_vq mwenvi gv Lp GKUv Ljx nq bv |

mwenv Lp tftvii Ng t`tK Dtv wKwvj dtj , Rj cvB, Pvj Zv, kvKcvZv KpvtZv | GKw`b mwenvi gv AtbK ivtZ l`v t`tL Zvi tgtq wvovbv tB | eK tKic l`v Zvi | ftq wZvb wKQz ej tZ cvtib bv mwenvi evetK | AtbK`b ci wdti Avtm mwenv | fq Avi i wM tgvvtb KtU Zvi gv cKakti , -GZ tftvii tKvtv tMQj y ?

gv`qi KtUi A`vfwKZv eStZ tcti mwenv Pvj wK Kti DEi t`q, Ngv, gB eSevi cwi bvB th Gjvl Avhvb t`q bvB, KvBj t`ixZ hvqv t`Ls nvgvi MvtQi cwi vKv Rj cvB tMvtgi Ab` tgtqiv Kwó wqv tMBtQ | ZvB AvBR GKUz ZvovZwo evMvtb hvevi PvBwQj vg | wKŠ` Gjvl th tZv ivBZ, tfti nq bvB ZvK ejs bvB |

Gi AvtMI Avtiv AtbK w`b Lp tftvii Dtv mwenvi gv Avtk cvtk tKv_vl ZvtK LjR cvqvb | gvi tPvtLk dvmK w`tZ cvtib mwenv | ZvQvov GKw`b bRyevoxZ bv Gtj Zvi tgtqi gtb Av`i Zv wKB eStZ cvti mwenvi gv | bRy tQtj fvtjv GUv Mtgi mevB Rvtb, ZvB etj GKRB w`bgRt`i mvt_ wctq w`tq tgtqUvi RxebZv bó Kiv hvq bv | tgtqKB ev tm wK Lvl qte ? GK t`vb Rwg | hvi tB Zvi mvt_ wK Kti tgtqi wctq t`qv hvq ? vKvi gta` evox wfvB m`f Zvi |

mwenv tK wKQzbv Rwbdtq Zviv PvcPvc tQtj LjRtZ `vtK | AtbK tQtj l`tK t`LZ Avtm | Aetktl mwenvi dcvZv tevbi t`ei Rqvtj i mvt_ Zviv GK cKvi wctq wK Kti tdtj | mwenvi dcvZv tevbi tmrvMxi kti gwntLvpv BDwbq cwi l`i tgvvi | tgvvii tQtj etj Rqvtj i Mtg Avj v`v GKUv K`i AvtQ | ZvQvov Zvt`i Rwg Rgv AvtQ |

my`ix mwenvfK t`tL cOv` bv nI qvi tKvb K_v bv| eyxgwZ mwenv me wKQz eStZ cvti | mgggZ me wKQB tm bRfK Rvbvq| AvRB wetKtj I`i mKtj i Avmvi K_v wOjtj v| hwi I wetqi K_v wKQzej v nqub| wKs`mwenv Rvfb AvR ivtZB M0tgi urj tWfKB wetq covfbv nte| `xi Prfc Avi t`ix KitZ ivRx bb meRb wgvq|

tKvb i Kg Sww bv wbtq KvDfK wKQzeStZ bv w`tq I iv Ptj hvf`Q tRj v knii w`tK| b`xi Zxi ati AfbKfj b nuUvi ci I iv gvivB nvfU Gtm tcsOvtj v| tmLvfb Gtm tbsKvq Potj v| tbsKvq DVtZB cwi wPwZ GKRb gjv`weY mwenvfK ej tj v, NGZ mKvtj tKvbv hvb tZvgiv ?

mwenv DEi w`tj v,

NwZ`vq gvgvtZv tevbi evox teoevi hvtev| bRi`j fivB tgvK mivfU i wL Avmtc| Ab`ti i mvgfb eyxgzx mwenv bRfK bRi`j fivB etj Wwfk|

gjv`weY Avi tKvb K_v ej j bv | bRyftq ftq Ab`w`tK ZwmKtq _vKj |

wZ`v GLb fjbKvq tmZw`bx| mi` Kivfbtj evtki j wM tvtj gms tbsKv GuMtq wbtq hvf`Qb mvgfb i w`tK| mwenvi GLb K6 ntf`Q| Lp K6 ntf`Q | evoxi mevi K_v i aygtb cotq| evel gv tQvU fivB kmw` mevi K_v| Zvi Lp Kvbwcvf`Q| ARvbv GK Mse` tm hvf`Q| tdtj ti tL hvf`Q wZ`v, wkgj Zj v, b`xi NuU, Kvkeb, evoxNi, meR t`fjZ, tfvi tejvq KeZtii evKevKg WwK, wkdij djv Avi KuPv gwU i MÜ| Avt`-Avt`-Kzqvkv tKtU hvf`Q| `fi AveQv AveQv wZ`v tij tmZi KvVtgv Avi wcvj vi _tj v t`Lv hvf`Q| Mvp tgi`b istqi wZ`v tmZfK GLvb t`tK gfb ntf`Q thb I Uv Gkevi, tqtNi Avovtj Xkto Avevi tewotq Avmtq| wZ`v extRi Dci w`tq SgSg ka KitZ KitZ GKUv tUv Ptj tMj KvDwbqv ntq isctji w`tK| `j t`tK ti tj i ewM _tj v tK g`vPi tLmvi gtv t`Lv hvf`Q| wZ`v tmZi Kvftq tbtq tmLv b t`tK evfm Kti mKvj 11 Uvi gta` I iv tRj v knii Ptj Gtj v|

knii Avmvi ce`c0wZ wQj bRj| Lwj j fivBtqi KvftQ bRyUvKv Rgvw`Qj AfbK w`b t`tKB| Lwj j fivB me wKQzRvbvi ci bRfK Drmn w`w`Qjtj v, NwPsv`Kwim bv| Awg eo fivB AwQ bv| tZv`i Rb` me wKQzAwg Kitev| `i Kvi nBtj knii I hve tmLvfb Rvbvkvbv tj vK AvfQ| Avklm w`tq etj Lwj j |

Lwj j fivB Zv`i knii Avmvi me ef`ve`-AvfMB Kti ti tLwOjtj v| knii RR tKvftU` Awgbj DwkTj i KvftQ wMtq Avjvc Kti ti tLftQ| tKvftU`wetq KitZ KZ UvKv j wMte Zvi avibv wbtqtQ| wetqi ci GKB M0tgiB tQtj gnmxfbi evmvg _vKvi e`e`vI Kti GtmftQ| bRj tQvU tejvi eUygnmxb AfbK w`b t`tKB knii _vftK| knii i GKUv ew`fZ t`tK tm wi`v Pjvq| mvi w`tb hv Avq Kti Zv w`tq `v`gx `x`Rtbi msmvi Ptj hvq| gnmxb bRfK etj tQ,

NtZvKI ew`fZ GKUv Ni wK Kw w`tev| GLvfbB _vKwe, wi`v Pjvme| `i Kvi nBtj tZvi gvftK wlvq Avmve | tMivtg _wK jvf wK| tMivtg tZv`i tZv Avi Avev` mvev` bvB | Lwj j wfvU gwU i Avkvq tMivtg K`vq _vftK| I`i Avkftmi Rb`B bRj Lp GKUv fq KitQ bv| mwenvfK tm Aek` GZ wKQz etj w|

knii tcsftQ c0tgB I iv RR tKvftU`hvq| tmLvfb AvfM t`tKB Lwj j Avi gnmxb Zv`i Rb` Afcfjv KiwOjtj v| Lwj j mevBfK tnvftUjt wbtq wMtq bv`v Pv Lvl qvtj v| RR tKvftU`bvbv i Kg tjvK t`tL I iv GKUv fqB cwr`Ojtj v| hw` tKvb cwi wPZ tjvK I`i t`tL tdtj | hw` I i AveYv tjvKRb wbtq I`tK evoxZ ati wbtq hvq ?

mwenv j`fj` Kitj v Lwj j fivB mn knii t`kxi fwm tjvKB thb tKgb fjavZ, KvgvZ` wotZ Zvi w`tK ZvKvft`Q| Zv`i ZvKvfbvi gta` tKgb thb GKUv tbsiv tjvf AvfQ| GwdfWwrfU Kti wetq nte`i`tb tKvftU` DwKj , tgv`vi , gfwvi _tj v Ggb fivte Zv`i w`tK ZvKvft`Q, thb Zvi tKvb eo gvgj vi Avmvg|

Lwj j I`i tK DwKj mvtntei KvftQ wbtq tMj | tgvUv tj tYi Pkgv cov GKRb efov gtvZv gfwvi I`i big wKvbv wj tL wbj | knii GB GKRb tjvftKi ZvKvfbvi gta` tKvb tjvfti BwZz j`fj` Kitj v bv mwenv| mwenvfK tm gv etj WwKtj v| KZw`b t`tK tctj, `Rtbi eqm KtZv, Gme DwKj mvtne`i`btj v| Zvi ci `Rtbi mB wbj | bRyAvi mwenv `Rtbi w`tK ZwmKtq wZwb ckaKtj b, -KZ w`b t`tK tctj ?

bRyDEi w`j ,

-Lp tQvU tejv _wK|

Dwkj Avevi ej j ,

- Zv tnvK| tZvgiv wK GK mvt`tgj v tgvKv Kti tQv ? gvtb GK mvt`ivZ KwUwtqtQv mwenvi dm`glt iw`3g ntj v | tm wKQzej tj v bv| bRj DEi w`tj v, Nbv, bv | I gb wKQznq bvB|

Dwkj mvtne GKUvwei`3 ntqB ej tj b,

N tZvgv`i wK ntqtQ Avi wK nqub Zv Avgvi Rvbvi `i Kvi tBb | tZvgv`i tK Awg tlvUvix cvej tKi KvftQ wbtq hvtev| ZLb tZvgiv ej te Avgiv GfK Ab`tK `xN`w`b t`tK fiv ewm Ges`v`gx `xi gtvZvB tgjv tgvKv Kti AvmQ| wgv`v ntj I GB K_v _jv ej ev | eSjv |

wKQz GKUv ej tZ hwr`Qj bRy| Lwj j ZvftK Bkvi vq _wvgtq f`q| DwKj Ptj hvevi ci Lwj j I`i ej tj v,

-tKvb, tKvUZ weqv Kitj GKbv wgvKv K_v Kl qv Lvq|

bR-Avi mwenv gv`v tbtO t`Lvjtj v th Zvi v eStZ tcti tQ |

me Svġjv tkłł nġZ nġZ cġq wġKj nġq Gġjv | mwenġ` i evoxi KvdġK
tKvUġ` Lv tMj bv | tKvUġ` tK tewoġq AvmġZ tġti I iv thb nvd tQto ewġtjv |
Lwjj tK bRyej tjv,
N Lwjj fivB, gvK t` Lteb | UvKv cqm LiP hv j vġM Avġtġb w` tqb | wKQw` b ci me
wKQzwK nqv tMġj Avgiv tMi vġg wdiv Avmġev |
Lwjj fivB Aveġġiv Avġġm w` tj b,
Nġġ Avi tZvgvK KZ KBg | tZvgiv tKvb wPŠv-Kġi b bv | hv nq t` Lv hvBte |
Lwjj evox wġġi tMj | gnmġġbi mvġ_ mwenv Avi bRyGġjv I t` i ew`ġZ |
ew`ġ fivov Kiv tQvU`Nġi I iv evoxi evBġi cġg ivZ KivUġjv |

cjvġki is thLġtb d`vKvġk, wKġij i mġem thLġtb wġġk hvq `wġZ Kġjv
tavġvi mvġ_, thLġtb tġB evZġġi kbkb kġ, thLġtb tġB wPivġZ KuvPv gnvUġi MŪ,
tm knġi ew`ġZ mwenv Avi bRj Nġ fivġ½ wġfġbġvġv bv Rvbv cvwLi wKvPi wġvPi
kġġ bq, Nġ fivġ½ KZ_ġjv bvix cj`ġi Akġġ- Mġj Mġj vR Avi SMov SwġġZ |
Kġj i cvġo cvwġ tbqv Avi tMġj Kiv wġġq SMov Kiv GLġtb GKUv wġZ` `vġwġK
NUbv |

710Gi `vaxZv ħġxi ci tġġ hvl qv GK Aveġġj xi GKwġ wġj Pz evMvb
Avġ`-Avġ`- G ew`ġZ cvwġBZ nġġqġ | wġfġbġi Kġgi tġkvi cġq GKŌK Ni tjvK
GLġtb vġK | wġvAvjv, tġwġqvjv, nKvi, KmġB, tvġġġġi KġġRi tjvK, tVjv
Ajv, `vġovqvb RvZxġ tjvġKi evm GLġtb | bRyAvi mwenv ew`ġ GKUv Ni fivov
wġġqġ | gnmġġ Avi bRywi· v Pvjvq | bRy`ġġi Lveġġi i mgq Pġj Avġm | wKQwġb
wġġq wġġq Zvi ci Avei ivZ 8/9 Uvi ġġġB ew`ġZ wġġi Avġm | GLġtb mwenvi
ġb GKUv tUġK bv | gv eveli K_v ġġb nq, tQvU fivBUvi Rb` ġb Kġġ, tQvġ Nġi
`g eŪ nġq Avġm | GLġtb Zvi eĢ fġ Kġi | cġq cġZwġ tjvKB thb tKġb Kġi
mwenvi w`ġK Zvwġġq vġK | cġg cġg KŌw`b tm `i aygnmġġbi eD KŪi b fivxi
evmġq vKġZv | tQvU tejv t`ġK ew`ġZ eo nl qv KŪi b mwenvġK Afġq w`ġq etj ,
Nġwġ me cj`ġ ġvġġġK wPwġ | cvw_ġxi me cj`ġ ġvġġġi Pwiġ GKb iKġ | tKvb
cj`ġ ġvġġġK jvB w`we bv | QwMj ġvKġcj`ġġK jvB w`ġġ B evN nġq hvq | I iv `i ay
ġvġqv ġvġġġi kixiUvB tPġb | Avi wKQy wPġb bv | KvdġK mġġwM w`we bv eĢwġ |
mġġwM w`ġġ B ġiwe | Avi GKUv K_v ġġb i wLm wġġR wK vKġj `ġbqv wK |
K_v vġqv bv KŪi b fivx,
Nġwġ eĢġZ cvġZwġ, tZvi ġġZ mġix tġġi w`ġK GLvbKvi Aġġġi bRi
ciġq | Awġ vKġZ tZvi tKvb fġ bvB |

Zvi ci I mwenvi fġ KġU bv | GLvbKvi wKQz tġġġ` i K_v eĢZv Pj Pj b
Zvi KġQ tKġb thġbv ġġb nq | w`ġb ivZ bvġvb iKġ tjvK Rb GLġtb Avmġ hvl qv

Kġi | GLġtb cġq cġZ ivZB `vġx `ġ SMov Kġi | bvix cj`ġi wġfġbġvġv B 1/2
cġZ `ġ wġġq ġġb me evġR evġR K_v etj | hv `i bġj B mwenvi tKġb thb ewġ ewġ
fiv nq |

knġi ġvġKġi cvniv`vi Av`vQ Avj x G ew`ġZ vġK | Zvi Af eqmġ
wġZxq mġ`ix `ġ wġġq GLġtb bvġvb iKġ K_v nq | ew`ġj vġMvqv wġkvj mġġ` evox
AvdRvj mġntġe | wZwġ knġi e`emvġx mġġwZi tġZv | mevB etj wZwġB bwmK
Av`vm Avj xġK ġġb Pvkġix w`ġġQb, hvġZ Kġi tm ivġZ evoxġZ vKġZ bv cvġi |
wZwġ mn AġġġKB bwmK Mfxi ivġZ Av`vm Avj xi eD ġġvvi Nġi Avġm | ew`ġ ġ`wġ
mġġ ġġ fivB, tġŠi Kġġkġvi Rvdi, wġjy Rvġj, KġjġRi wġġġK kvġġġ qvR mn
AġġġKiB GLġtb Avmġ hvl qv, Zvġ` i ZvKġġvi fivmwmwenvi ġġb fġ awġġq t`q |
kvġġġ qvR m`vi GKw`b mŪ`v tejvq nVr Kġi mwenvġ` i Nġi XġK | ġfivte ūU
Kġi Zvi XġK covq mwenv fġ tġġ hvq | ZvġK fġ tġZ t`ġL wZwġ etj b,
-Avġi fġ cvġ`Qv bwmK | `i bvġġ tZvgiv bwmK GLġtb bZb AvmġQv, ZvB cvwġPZ nġZ
Avmġvg | GLġtb, tZvgvġ` tKvb Amġeav bvB | Avgiv AvmQ bv | Amġeav nġj
AvgvġK Rvbġe | Avgvi evmġ GB AvdRvj fivġġi evmġi mvġ_B | tZvgvġ` i GLġtb
Avmġvg ivRnvmUv LġġZ | Avgvġ` i ivRnvmUv cvġ qv hvġ`Q bv |

Zvi ci wZwġ ġw K I w`K Zvwġġq etj b,
-Zġġ t` LQ bwmK ivRnmġ UvġK |
mwenv DEi t`q,
-bv fivBRvb, t`wL bvB |
kvġġġ qvR etj ,
-wK AvġQ | hv` cvġ Zte Avgvi evmġq w`ġq Avmġe |
mwenv etj ,
-Av`Qv |
ġi ci kvġġġ qvR etj ,

-tZvgvġK Avgvi evoxġZ hvġġZ ej Zvg wKŠ` Avmġ K_v nġj tZvgvi fivx ġvġġi
mvġ` fġj fivte wġġġZ Rvġb bv | Zġġ tMġj bvġvb mġ`n Kġe | I evġci evox
tMġj Avmġ GKw`b tZvgvġK Avgvi evox wġbv hve |
Zvi ci wZwġ GKUv t`ġg wMġq Avei `i` Kġi b,
-tZvgvġK wġġRi ġġb Kġi Nġi i K_v ejjvg | wKQy ġġb Kġiv bv | Zġġ t` LġZ Lġ
mġ`i | tZvgvġK Avgvi Lġ cQ` nBġQ |
ġi ci Dwb Pġj hvb | ġme K_vq fġq mwenvi Mmġq thb Kvb aġi hvq | tjvKŪvi
K_v evZġZvi KġQ fġj jvġMwġ | ZvQrov Zvi ZvKġġvi fivġġ fivġjv bv |

Dwb bwmK ġvġS ġvġSB `ġj ivġZ ivRnmġ LġġZ ew`ġZ Avġmb | ġme `iġb
`iġb mwenvi fġ Avġiv teġo hvq | AvRKġj tġ ZiKvix KŪvi ewUv nġZi KġQ

KvQB ivtL | Gme K_v tm bRfK etj | bRj Gme wbtq ftfetQ | Gme fte tm
GLvfb gvtK AvbtZ tptqQtj v | Zte bRj gv Avmte bv etj RwbqtqQ |
LybqvMvtQ elvP wZ_v, avbtqZ, w b gRj xi m/2x mv_x, Lwj j fvBtqi t vKvb me
wKQzbRfK c0Zw bB WfK | wZ_wi cwbttZ tm tMvQj Ktiwb KZw b | knii hwsK
Rxeb, gvi vgw, UvKv cqmv wbtq gvbti j ovB Avi f`tj vti gLvtki Avovtj
gvbtli tbrsiwg ZvtK e`w_Z Kti | Zte Gme t`tL Mixe AwkwqZ nl qvi K0Uv
Zvi AtbK j vNe nttqQ | Gme t`tL t`tL tm mwenvtK etj ,
N Zwg wKs`mveavtB _vKev | Avi KqUv w b, me wKQz wK ntj v Avi GLvfb _vKtev
bv | Avevi tMivtg wdiv hve |

knii t`tK bRyAi w`tbB k0ti wKLtZ `ii` Kti tQ | mwenvtKl fuj Kti K_v
wKLtZ etj tQ tm |
mwenv etj ,

-Avi KqW b bv | Avctb ZvovZwmo Ktib | Avi Avgvi GLvfb _vKtZ B`Qv Kti bv
| tMivtg wMqv bv Lvqv _vKtZl ivRx AvmQ |
mwenvl bRj gZv fuj Kti K_v ej tZ tP0v KitiQ |
bRyevstZ cvti Zvt`itK GLvfb _vKv Pj te bv | Zte th KqUv w b AvtQ tmKqUv
w b mwenvtK mveavtB _vKtZ etj |

bRy me mgq LybqvMvtQi tLvR Lei wbt`Q | mwenvi evel gv Lp K0
tctqQ | mwenvi gv bwK GLb c0q me mgqB Kv` | tqtqK Avbvi Rb` meRb
wgqvK Abtjiva Kti | mwenvi evelK wKQzB ivRx KivtZ cvti bv | wZwb etj b,
N tZvi t0Uv gwi tM0Q | Avi tKvb w b Dqvi K_v ej we bv |
`vxi G K_vq fxl b K0 tctq Pz Kti _vtK mwenvi gv |

mwenvi tQvUfvB knx` GKw b GLvfb GtmQj | Ii `tj i wK GKUv KvR
thb knii GtmQj | tmw b mwenv Lp KvbwKwU KtiwQj | knx`tK etj tQ gvtK
wbtq Avmvi K_v | knx` etj tQ,
NAwvg KvDtk bv etj tZvi GLvfb AvmQ | evel Rvbtj AvgvtK tgi tdtj te |
GKevi gtb KivQj vg Avmvi mgq gvtK ewj | wKs`mvm cvB bvB |

Ii evel gv Ptt`Q mwenvi h` GLbl bRfK tQto Pjt Avtm Zte Iiv Avevi Ab`
tKv_vl ZvtK fvtjv tQj t`tL wbtq t`te | Lwj tji l tm iKg AvksKv | GKevi
nqtZv fuj tq fuj tq mwenvtK evox wbtq wMtg Avi AvmtZ t`te bv | tRvi Kti
Ab` tKv_vq nqtZv Avevi wbtq w`tq t`te | Gme wKQz tftte Iiv K0 Kti ntj l
Avtiv wKQw b GLvfb _vKtZ Ptt`Q |

mwenvi metPttq tekx fq j vtm mU`vi ci t`tK bRybv tdiv chS+ G mgqUv tm
KvQib fvexi NtiB _vtK | bRyivtZ wdti ZvB c0tgB gnmxtbi Nti hvq | l LvB
t`tK mwenvtK wbtq Avtm | c0q c0Zw bB tm mwenvi c0t` i wKQz bv wKQz Lvevi

wbtq Avtm | thw`b fuj Zi Kvix _vtK bv tmw`b t`vKvb t`tK gvQ ev tMvKZ wKtb
Avtb | Zvi ci `Rb GKmvt_ ivtZi Lvevi tLtg Ngvq | Lvevi mgq bRymwenvtK
knii bvbv Mri Kti |

MZKvj ivtZ `Rb GK mvt_ fvZ Lw`Qj v | Ggb mgq It`i Nti tcSi
Kvgkvi Rvdi fvB Avtm |

N tZvziv tKgb AvtQv | tKvb Amjeav bvB tZv |
bRyAvi mwenv Rvdi fvBtK emtZ t`q | Zvi ci bRyettj ,
- bv fvBRvb, tKvb Amjeav bvB | Avctbiv _vKtZ Avi Amjeav wK | Avi tKvb
Amjeav nBtj tZv AvcbvtK RvbvZvg |

Rvdi DEi t`q,
-Zv tZv wK | Zte tZvgt`i fuj gv` t`Lvi GKUv `wqZj Avgvi AvtQ bv | AvR
Awg tZvgt`i GKUv weivU DcKvi Kitz AvmQ |

bRyAvi mwenv wKQb estZ cvti bv | iay`Rb `Rbtbi w`tK Zwkttq _vtK |
Rvdi Kvgkvi Gevi weRtqi nvm w`tq etj ,

- tkvfb bRi`j , Aiw`b nq tZvziv wbtq KitiQv | GLb tZvgt`i AtbK UvKv
cqmv `iKvi | Zwg Avgvi Awdtt Avmev | tZvgtK ivtZ wi`v Pvj vtbvi GKUv
jvBtmY Kti w`tev | ivtZ wi`v Pjvtj w`tbi t`tK cvP_b tek UvKv tek cvl qv
hvq | Avgvi nttZ GLb GB `wqZlv AvtQ ,ZvB tZvgt`i G DcKvi Kitz
cvi tZivQ | AvtMi Kvgkvi bwK AtbK UvKv cqmv wqvb GB jvBtmY `jv w`Z |
bRyettj ,

-wK AvtQ fvBRvb, KvBj B Awvg Avctbi Awdtt hve |
Rvdi Kvgkvi Pjt hvl qvi ci mwenv bRfK etj ,
Ntkvttb, Avgvi Lp fq KitztQ | Avgv`i tekx UvKvi `iKvi bvB | ivtZ Avctbi
wi`v Pjvtbvi `iKvi bvB | Avctb tevSb bv tKb Aiv AvctbtK ivBtZ Nti
evBti _vKvi e`v Ki tZ Pq ?

mwenvi K_v itb bRj uk nq | tm tZv GZ wKQy fvtb bvB | tm gtb gtb wK Kti
tdtj th GLvfb Avi Zvt`itK tekx w`vKv hve bv |

mvi w`b ci ivtZ bRfK wbtRi Kti cvq mwenv | mvi w`tbi Rgvfbv K_v etj
ZvtK | wKs`tekxq bRytrtM _vKtZ cvti bv | mvi w`tbi c0U LvUvxi ci tkvevi
c0q mvt_ mvt_B Nygtq cto tm |

tm ivtZ hLb Zviv Mfxi Ntg AtPZb ZLb nVr Kti %a`P Avi
tPPvtgvtZ Ng fvt1/2 mwenvi | bRfK tm Rwmttq t`q | ew`+ c0q mKtj B Ng
t`tK Dtv GtmQ | Iiv `Rb l tevotq Avtm evBti | Iiv RvbtZ cvti Av`vm
wgqvi Nti gqbvi mvt_ tK GK Rb, wK me KivQj v | | tjtvtKi avl qv tLtg tm
m`vtUj tittL cvj tq tM0Q | mevB Rvtt Av`vm wgqv ivtZ knii t`vKvb cvniv
t`q | gqbv Nti GKvB _vtK | gqbvi Pwi` th Lp GKUv fvtjv bv GUV ew`+ mevB

Rvfb| mevB wPbtZ tctiQ th, GB m'vtUj tRvov ivRyKmvBtqi | tmB wQj gqbvi Nti | Kvj mKvtj wePvi nte etj mevBtK Nti thZ etj mwj gj fvB |

gqbvi Nti kni i AfbK eo eo gvbfl i Avmv hvl qv AvtQ etj I iv itbtQ | Av°vm wgvv bmk Gme wKQz Rvfb | tm nqtZv eStZ tctiQ G mgvR evPtZ ntj ZvtK G,tjv tgbt wbtqB _vKtZ nte | GLb tm GUvtK tckv wntmteB tetQ wbtqTQ | Kvtiv Ggb vgx _vKtZ cvti GUv wKQzZB fvetZ cvti bv mwenv | G me wPst- ZvtK AvQbeKti ivtL | evKx ivZ UKz Zviv Avi NgvfZ cvti bv | GfvteB tm ivZ tfvi nq |

ew+ DEi cwOg tKvtY wKQzUv dvKv RvqMvq wj Pz MvtQi wbtP wKQz tPqvi tUwej Avi teA weQvfbv ntqtQ | tmLvfb ivRyKmvBtqi MZ ivtZi NUBvi wePvi nte | ew+ me wePvi mwj k GLvfbB nq | ew+ mKj tKB tmLvfb thZ etj nqtQ | ew+ cOq mevB GtmtQ | bRyI mwenvtK gnmxb Avi KwQib tWtK GtbtQ | gqbv GtmtQ | ivRyKmvB GtmtQ Zte gqbvi vgx Av°vm Avj x AvmtZ cvti w | ZvtK AvdRvj mvtne AvmtZ t qub | ZvtK bmk AvR w tb tctUfj cvt±u wWDuU KiZ nte | tmLvfb th tQtj Uv KvR KiZv tm bmk nVir Kti Amv' ntqtQ | Zte Av°vm Avj x bvKx mwj gj fvBtK etj tMtQ, Zviv th wmvst-t te tmUvB tm tgbt tbt | wePvi K gUj xi gta AvtQ tcsi Kwgkbvi Rvdi, mwj gj, wkjy Rvgvj, kvntbl qvR m'vi Avi iwk` gvovi | iwk` gvovi ew+ cvtki cOgvix tji i wKtK |

mevi gtbB GK ai tbi fq KvR Ki tQ | A_P gqbvtK Avoh°i Ktgi vfwek gtb ntQ | Gfvte Avt-Avt-hLb tj vKRb w tq RvqMvUv fti tMj ZLb wePvi ii" ntjv | tcsi Kwgkbvi Rvdi wePvi KvR ii" Kijtj b | wZwb cOtgB gqbvtK tWtK Gtb ej tj b,

-gqbv, Avgiv tZvgvi KvQ AvtM RvbZ PvB | ej Kvj ivtZ wK nBwQtjv | gqbv Lp vfwek fvteB etj ,

-ivBtZi tejv ivRyfvB evotZ AvBmv WvKvWwK ii" Kti | Awg` iRv Ltj w tj tm AvgvtK Rovtq aBiv teB3/4Z KiZ Pvg | Awg wPrKvi ii" Kijtj wkjy Avi Rvgvj t SovBqv Avmtj ivRyfvB cvj vBqv hvq |

Rvdi ckaKti,

-ZLb KZ ivZ nte ?

- ZvtZv Rwb bv | Zte AfbK ivZB nte gtb nq |

-AtZv ivtZ ivRyWvKj Avi Zvg` iRv Ltj w jv ?

-ivRyfvB Avgvt` i KvQ tMvtZi UvKv cvBZ | KvBj mKvtj bmk nvtU hvte ZvB UvKvUvi `iKvi | Awg ejjvg mKvtj Avtmb | wZwb kbtj b bv | ej tj b `iRv tLvjt b K_v AvtQ |

Gi gta` ivRyKmvB wPrKvi Kti ej tQ ,

-I BgvMx wgv`v K_v Kevi ai tQ | I i K_v Avctbiv wektm Kiteb bv | wkjyGK agK w tq etj ,

-Pc Ki nvgvRv`v, tZvtK hLb WvKte-ZLb ZB K_v ej we | wKQv tbi Rb` mfv vvb Mig ntq hvq | mwj gj mevBtK kvS-Kivi tPov Ktib | Avevi wePvi KvR ii" nq | mwj gj Gevi gqbvtK ckaKti ,

-ivRyWk tZvi Nti Gi AvtMI AvmtZv ?

gqbv DEi t`q,

-tMvtZi evKx UvKv wbtZ gvtS gvtSB AvmtZv |

-Gi AvtM I wK tZvtK tKvfbv Lvivc wKQvej tQ ?

-gvtS gvtS AvgvtK Kzcv`ve w tZv, UvKv cqmvi tj vfl t LvBtQ | Awg iwb bvB | mwj gj gqbvtK GLb Zvi RvqMvq thZ etj | Gevi ivRtK WvKv ntjv | Rvdi Kwgkbvi ivRtK ckaKti ,

-gqbv hv etj tMj Zv mwZ`B bv wgv`v ?

ivRyKmvB DEi t`q,

- me wgv`v K_v | GK`g wgv`v K_v |

mwj gj Gevi ckaKti ,

-Zvtj ZB gqbvi Nti hvv bvB |

ivRygv`v Pj KvZ Pj KvZ etj ,

-tMvQ tZv | gqbv AvgtK WvKtQ eBj vB tZv tMvQ | I i KvQ AfbK w tbi tMvtZi UvKv evKx nBwQtjv | UvKv PvBtj w Z bv | NjvBtZv |

-Zvtj tZv Avgvt` i KvQ wePvi w m bvB |

-Zvi ci GKw`b gqbv Kq UvKv w tZ cvtev bv, Ab` wKQyPvBtj w tZ cwii | Awg gqbvi Nti Avtvtl tMvQjvg, tKvb tRvi Kwii bvB |

AfbKtj b ati GKgtb I t`i `B ctqti K_v i'bwQj iwk` gvovi | wZwb Gevi ivRy tK ej tj b,

-gqbv ejj Zvi tPvtgwPtZ wkjyAvi Rvgvj GtmvQj | I iv tZvtK ai tQ -GUv wK wgv`v ?

-Awg gqbvi Ni _wK evBti i Avmvi mvt_ mvt_ I iv `BRb AvgvtK ati etj - ZB gqbvi Nti tMvQm, Avgvt` i tK UvKv t` bv nBtj MbucUyb LvI qvtev |

G K_v ejvi mvt_ mvt_ wkjyAvi Rvgvj ivRtK gvivi Rb` GwMtq AvtM | mwj gj Zvt` i tK AvtK t`q |

Gfvte AfbK mgq ati Pj tZ _vtK wePvi KvR | ew`emmi AtbtKi t`v` tbi qv nq | wePvi K gUj x ivRj e3e` Avgtj tbg bv | Zviv wvfbvfvte gqbvtK wbt`fl cgvb Kivi tPov Kti | metktl ew`tZ GiKg b`ovi RbK KvR Ges gv tevbt`i B3/4tZi Dci nvZ t`l qvi Rb` ivRtK cAvk Nv Rzv gvivi wvUvS-tbqv nq | tcsi Kwgkbvi Rvdi fvB wePvti i G ivq tNlv Ktib | wZwb mwj gj tK

Avt`k w`tb ivRtK RzvtcUv Kivi Rb` | Rvgvj Avi wkjy`Rb`R K t`tK
ivRj`RvZ k³ Kti ati vKtjv | mwj gj hLb Zvi RzV Ltj ivRtK gvivi Rb`
Gltq AvmtZ j vMtv ZLb Rly` ivRy` acfti tNvl bv Kiti v,
NAvgvi Mtq GKUv Rzvi emio cotj Avgv wPrKvi Kti mevBtK Rvbtv Kviv Kivi
gqvi Nti cOZ ivtZ Avmv hvl qv Kti | Avgvi KvTQ me`vR cOvb AvtQ | tKb
Av`vm Avj xK bvBUMvW Pvkix t`qv nBtQ, Avgv Rwb |
Zvi GB wPrKvi tPvtgvtZ wePvi Kiv nZf^{ac}ntq hvq | iayiwk` gvovi tK gPwK
gPwK nvtZ t`Lv hvq |
ivRy Gevi Avt vRvti wPrKvi Kti ej tZ vK,
NAvgv bv nq t`vl KivO wKs` GtZv ivtZ wkjyAvi Rvgvj ew`tZ wK Kitz Avtm ?
Avgv me dum KBiv w`tev |
kvtbl qvR GZvR GKUv K_vl etj vb | Pcpvc etm wQj | GLb tm`i`i Kti
NvtQ |
nVv KtiB mivi KvR eU ntq tMj | Rvdi Kugkbi` wotq wMtg evg nvtZi
Kvatz evav Nvov t`Ltb | wKQz GKUv fjj wMtgwQj GBgvI gtb cotjv, Ggb
GKUv five Kti ej j ,
Nmij gj , Avgv tZv fjj B tMwQj vg | AvR Avgvt`i wVw Avdtm wiv d weZitbi
Ri`ix wguS AvtQ | AvgvtK GvR hbBtZ nte | Avgv Pj jvg, tZviv evKv KvR tmti
wom |
Rvdi fvB Pj tMtb | mwj gj gnv ducti cotj b | wZvb GLb wK Kiteb etS
DVtZ cvitQb bv | tkltgI wZvb RzVUv bwgtq Zvi tPqvi wMtg emtb |
kvtbl qvR mivi tK Avtkvtki tKv_vl t`Lv tMj bv | eva` ntq mwj gj
iwk` gvovi tK Df`k` Kti ej tjb,
N wK etj b gvovi mvtne, Rvdi fvBtZv Pj tMj | AvBR G chS`_vK | Zte GZ
eo teqv`wei Rb` ivRj KwB kwS`nte | tK Avgiv ew`Qrov Kitev | Gi cti
KwB wePvi nte |
Gici ew`t emmi Df`k` ej tjb,
NAvcbiv wK etj b |
GKRb ew`emm DEi w`tjv,
N Avctbiv GLvbKvi gvb`Mb` e^{w3} | Avctbt`i Dcti tKvb K_v bvB | Avctbiv hv
ej teb Zvb nte |
ivRj wePvi KvR tmv`tbi gtZv tkl ntjv | ivRyivMZ tPvtL mKtj i w`tK ZvKvZ
j vMtv | me tjvKRb hvi hvi KvR Pj tMj | gnmxb KwQib bRy Avi mwenv
wcti Gtjv gnmxbt`i Nti | mwenv KwQib tK ej tjb,
N fvex, AvgvZv wePvti AvMv gv_v wKQz eSj vg bv | Avevi Kte wePvi nte |
gJ wJtc nvtZ nvtZ KwQib DEi t`q,

N Avt v wePvi ! ivRyKmvB AvR cOq m`tj i B KvOv Ltj w`wQjv, Ati i Rb` i iv
b`vsv nq bvB |
bRyme i btQ | ZvtK tek wPwS`Z gtb nt`Q | ciw` b mKvtj`i Ktbtv gtt` KwQib bRy
Avi mwenvtK` tmswU w`tj b | tvi t`tK gqvtK cvl qv hv`Q bv | tKv_vq tMtg
tKD ej tZ cvitQ bv | mKvj tejv bvBU wWDwU t`tK wcti Av`vm fvB t`tL gqvb
tbB | Av`vm fvB GtKvcti ev`Pv gvtI i gtZv KvbtKwU KitzQ |
mwenv etZ cvitQ bv G iKg GKUv evR tqtq gvtI i Rb` wKfvte tKvb
cj`I Kv` ? Av`vm fvBtqi Rb` bRj wKs` Lp Kó nt`Q | KwQib Gevi Kv tZ
i`i` Kti w`tjv | Kv tZ Kv tZ tm ej tQ,
NAvgv mevB Rwb gqvi Pwi t`fvj wQj bv | wKs` i e`envt i Rb` ew`t mevB
ZvtK Lp fvj emtZv | metPtg eo K_v l ew`t AtbK tqtq` i tK i B gtlvk avx
ci` tji vi nvZ t`tK emPtgwQj |
KwQib fvexi cti K_vq mwenvi mvv kixi tKtc DVtjv | Avi bRtK
mrvh` Kitzv wK wv`vS`wbtZ |
NAvgv GLb fq cvBtZwO mwenvtK wbtq | KvPvtmvbvi gtZv tqtq w`tK i iv GLb
gqvb evbvevi Rb` Df`v cto j vMte ?

gvb | Zvi me wKQz Av`Kvi Kitz cvti, wKs` cvti bv Zvi Av`tZj, Zvi
tkKtoi | th wZ`v cvti i Mfxti bRyAvi mwenvi tkKo, ZvtK wKfvte i iv AeAv
Kite ? Avi bRyKZw`b Zvi fqsKi mv`i eUz wZ`v tQto GKv GKv_vKte ?
wPiv`tbi gtZv i v wcti hv`Q LybqvMvtQ | wOZxq`dvq ivRyKmvBtqi Avi wePvi
ntq wQj wKbv tmUv Avi KLtbtv Rvov hvqvb |

eC` tmgtg i iv LybqvMvtQ wcti GtmtQ | i v hLb Mtg wcti tQ,
ZLb Mtg t`tK tjk Rb cwo Rgt`Q wevfbeknti | tRZ gRj, w`b gRjt`i
tKvb KvR tbB Mtg | cKwZ i`i KvR tKto wbtq tQ | tKto wbtq tQ DEi et`i
Mtg tji vi gvtI i gtl nvm |

LybqvMvtQi AvKv GLb cwi`vi tgNgv` | ew`o nl qvi tKvb AvjvgZ tbB
tmLvtb | GLbKvi kZKiv Avk fvM tMi`_wv`P Kti Avgtbi Lt`i Dcti | G
eQi ew`o bv nl qvi Kv tbt tekx fM RvgtZ Avgb avb j vMvtbvB hvqvb | GtK evti
wPz RvgtZ nvj w`tq Kv`v Kti hviv tivcv Avgb j vMtgwQj , Zvt`i u`tqi Kó
GLb mS`w nvi vbi te`bvi gtZv | gwU i wKtq tPwPi | cvbi Afvte wKQz tivcv
gti wMtg i wKtq tMtg, wKQz tivcv Mtg i Kgvj tivMx`i gtZv nvj is ati gti
hvl qvi Atc`vq | AtbK K.L.K GLb chS`_Zvt`i RvgtZ nvj B w`tZ cvti vb |

Mõtgi mKtj B cig Atc¶lvq AvKvtki w`tk Zmwktq AvtQ| KLb AvKvk t`tk Avj vad ingZ ewlZ nte, ab avtb` c¶`ú c¶`úZ nte Avgvt` i meR my` i tmbvbi evsjv| e¶oi Afvte mg`-exRZjv ,tjv bó ntq tMtQ| Zvicil mevB Avkv KitQ hw` `¶GK w`tbi gta` e¶o nq Zte RwgZ njv w`tq Kv`v Kti tivcv jvMvte| Mõtgi tQij tqtqv` ¶j hvlqv Avmvi c¶_ c¶_¶vi fwtZ mj Kti Mvb Kti ¶Avj w` tgN t` cwb t`, Qvqv t`ti ZB Avj w` tgN t` ¶| hw` e¶o nq Zte KJ Kti t`tk tekx`vg w`tq t`tki` ¶¶b t`tk tivcv wktb AvtZ nte| Avev` bgj ntj dj b tZv wKQzKg nteB, Zeyl tZv Avi Avgtbi L` gvi hvte bv| dmj KvUvi gl`itg RwgZ Kv`-j vMvtrv tZv hvte|

kni t`tk tdivi ci GLbl tKvb KvR KitZ cvtmb bRy| Kte bMv` KvR cvte tmUvi wK Kti ejv hv`Q bv| Mõtq tZv kni i gZv wi· v Pwj tq Avq Kiv hvq bv| nZvk mmenv bR¶K Ab¶iva Kti, ¶P¶j b, Avgiv Avevi j vj gw b kni hvB| Avgiv Gevi Ab` tKv_vl _vKtev| gnmxb fivB Avctb¶K wi· v wK Kti t`te| Avctb Pjv vteb| ¶Mivtg tZv GLb tKvb KvRB bvB|

mweni i× fvlvi K_vq bRy AevK tPvtL ZvKvq| Aí KtqKw`tbi gta`B tm kni i fvlv wktL wbtqtQ| bRyetj ,

- bv mwen| Avi tKv_vl hvtev bv| tMivtgB _vKtev| GKUv bv GKUv e`e`v nte| ZvQrov Av¶¶K bv wbvq tKv_vl hvtev bv| Av¶¶ tZv Avi Avgvt` i mv`_ kni hvte bv|

mwenv Avi wKQyetj bv| Zte bRyG¶Kevti nZvk nqvb| I Rvtb `¶GKw`tbi gta` e¶o ntj B Avevi t`i Pwn`v teto hvte| mevB ZLb hvi hvi RwgZ njv t`qv, avb j vMvtrv, exR Avbv mn Ab`vb` KvR Kivi Rb` Zvt` i tKb WvKte| e¶o wKgtZv ntj avtbi RwgZ GZw`b GKevi wbowb w`tZ ntZv A_P Gevi GLtbv avb j vMvtrvB ntj v bv|

LjvqvMvtQi dmtj i gvV Livq tdtu tP¶¶i| MZevi th wZ`-wQj MwZgq tm¶Z aviv tm wZ`-GLb kvY¶vq Kskvj mvi | tek wKQv` b AvtM t¶¶¶¶WvU wRqvDi ingvb GLvtb G¶m¶Qij b| tnij K¶vti i cvLvi wEKU ktā Mõtgi mevB AvKvtki w`tk Zmwktq wQjv| meR dmostqi gZv tnij K¶vi w` tJ R bvoztZ bvoztZ `¶j i gvvtv bvtg| I i cvLvi evZvtm Avtk cvtki MvQ ,tjv `j tZ _vtK| evZvtmi SvcUvq `wotq _vKv nvRvi nvRvi gvbyl fq tctq hvq| mv`v tMwÁ Avi meR Pkgv cov t¶¶¶¶WvU wRqv Avtiv A¶btKi mv`_ tbtg Avtm| Lp KvQ t`tk AevK ntq bRy ZvtK t`tL| mKtj i gZ bRy| tmw` b tKv`vj nvZ wbtq Lvj KvUzZ wltq¶Qj | th Ltj i cwb w`tq tm¶Pi gva`tg dmj dj vtv nte, tm Lvj GLb i wktq Kv| Ltj i D`PZvi t¶tq A¶bK b¶P tbtg tMtQ wZ`-vi cwbi t` |

Mõtgi A¶bK gjeyxB bmk G i Kg Liv AvtM t`tLub| Zviv AvksKv KitQb Gevi G GjvKvq fqveng g/vv ntZ cvti| GgwbtZB G Mõtgi mKtj B ctq Afvex tjvK| mvgv` Rwg ev Zvt` i mvgv` Avev` w`tq mviv eQti i Lvevti i ms`vb nq bv| Zvi Dci Avevi GB Liv|

e¶oi Rb` Mõtgi gvbyli Ggb AvKvZ AvtM KLbl t`tLub bRy| eK fiv Avkv wbtq mevB AvKvtki w`tk Zmwktq t`tk AvKvtk tgtNi Aw`Zi LjR wdti| C`Mvn gvW mn Mõtgi eo eo gvvtv Av¶¶Z ntZ _vtK B¶`Evi bvgvR| e¶oi Rb` mevB Lvm w`tj Avj wai` ievti dwi qv` KitQ| tPvtLi cwbZ w¶¶R hv`Q gmj ¶` i RvqvgvR| mevB Avkv KitQ kvNB c¶KvZ Avevi wBR nvZ Site G aivq| Avevi me¶R me¶R f¶i DVte dmtj i gvV|

G eQti i c¶U Liv`i` c¶KvZiKB gi`gq Ktmb, Mõtgi gvbyli g¶_tjvtK KitiQ i Ktbr Kvvti gZv-¶mLv t`tk nmwtq tMtQ nwm Avb` I D`Qj Zv|

wbtRi tQij Avi tQij i eDtqi evoxZ wdti Avmvi Ljx thb wKQzZB tPtc ivLzZ cvitQ bv bRy gv gvvtj Kv teMtgi| bZb eDtqi Rb` wZvb bvtKi tbyj K, nvZi Lvo-ewbtq ti tLQb| tQij i eDtK Zvi Lp cQ` ntqtQ| mwenvtK tm wKQB KitZ w`tQbv| GUv tmUv ivb¶e KitQ| msmvti i me wKQz eyStq w`tQ| msmvi ejtZ Aek` GLvtb wKQB tbb| `¶Uv gv¶ Ni| GKUvtZ bRy Avi mwenv _vtK| AcivwZ i i gv| tLvj v DVvtbi Pj vq ivb¶e evb¶e Kiv nq| GLvtb ivb¶e evb¶e Kiv Qrov msmvti Avi tKvb KvR tbb| gvvtj Kv teMg gvbyli evoxZ KvR KitZv| Zte tmUv dmtj i tgs¶tgi mgq| GLb bRy gZv Zvi tKvb KvR tbb| G evoxZ teS ntq G¶mB Afvte t`LzZ tctq mwenv w¶Zi w¶Zi Kkto _vtK| Rretb c¶g evti i gZv Afve e¶tZ cvti mwenv| tevSvi eqm t`tk Afve wK wRvbm, tmUv tm RvbtZv bv| GLvtb G¶m AfvteK ü`q w`tq Av¶¶e KitZ _vtK tm| Zte I i gtb tKvb Avd¶mvm tbb, tKvb tL` tbb| tm tctqtQ Zvi me¶Ptq w¶¶ fiv evmvi gvbyl w¶¶K, th ZvtK Zvi Rretbi t¶tq tekx fiv ev¶m| mwenv gv¶S gv¶S AevK ntq fivte, Zvi Rb` GZ Adi s`-fiv evm wKfvte ti tL w`tq¶Q bRy| Zvi wKQy GKUv ntj tm GZUv KvZi nq th, gtb nq Zvi `¶L e`_v me¶KQz mspwvZ nt`Q bRy gta`|

GZv fiv evmvi Kv¶Q wK Afve AbUv ZtQ bq ? bRy Qrov cv`_exi Avi tKvb cv`l wK ZvtK GZUv fiv evm¶Z cvitZv ? Zvi c¶Z bRy GB AKw¶ g fiv evmiv gv¶S gv¶S mweni tPvtL KZAZvi cwb G¶m hvq| tm c¶ZAv Kti tKvb So, tKvb evav, tKvb AfvteK Zvt` i fvtj vevmvi evav ntZ t`te bv|

mKvtj LjvqvMvQ cwi evi Kj`vb tKt`i cwi evi Kj`vb mnKvix mwn`v mwenvt` i evmiv Avtm| tQvU tejv t`tk mwn`v fivteK t`tL AvmtQ mwenv| Zvi gvi Kv¶Q wbvqvgZ AvmtZv mwn`v fivex| Rb¶ wbvq¶tbi ewo w`tq t¶tZv| wbvqvgZ

evox cwi`kB KvRr wZwb GtmtQb | mwenvt`i fvtjvevmvi K_v, wetqi K_v, knfi
_vKvi K_v wZwb LjUtg LjUtg tkvtbb | Gici wZwb mwenvi wciw qfWi K_v tkvtbb |
wK gtZv tmUv nt`Q wKbv, KZr` tbi gta` wK ntq hvf`Q G_tjv RvbZ Pvb |
mwenv Rvbvq, Zvi tKvb mgm`v tbB | wZwb GKUv tgvUv eBtq bRyAvi mwenvi bvg
m`lqg `auwZi Zwj Kvq wj tL tbb | mwenvi wetqi Zwi L wj tL tbb |
mwenv`vfvex ZvK GLbB ev`Pv Kiv`Pv bv tbevi ciwvk` t`q etj ,
Nhr w`bKvj ci tQ | GLb tQ t`q tg`q gvb | KivB gkukj | GLb t`tK Avt`-Avt`-
wKQz wKQz UvKv cqm Rgv , Zvi ci ev`Pv tbi qvi K_v fveev, eSj v |
wetqi ci mwenvi Gme K_vq Lp GKUv j 3/4v cvq bv | tm fvevK etj ,
-Avctb wKB ej tQb fvev | Avgiv Avt`v GK eQi cti ev`Pv w`tev fvevZwQ |
fvev Gevi Ab` c`nt` hvb,
Nev`Pv wbtj B tZv nte bv, Zvt` i tK Lvl qvBtZ civBtZ nte, fvtjv frte gvb |
KiZ nte | wKs` GLb th w`bKvj ci tQ, evcti evc, Avgvi eqtm Awg Ggb Liv
t`wL bvB | iv`wi cvtki Nvm chS-gti njy ntq tMtQ | Pvc Kj t`tK cwB
DVtZtQ bv | Gevi g`vq KZ Rb th bv tL`q giv hvq Avj w` Rvtbb | mevB GLb
nvq nvq KiZtQ |
fvex mwenvtK wZb gv`mi gvq ewo w`tq hvb | wetqi ci tRjv knfi
_vKvi mgq tcsi m`fvi cwi evi cwi Ki bvi tg`qiv mwenvi KvQ AvmZv | tm ewo
Lvevi wbgg Kvbb Rvtb | eo tKvb mgm`v ntj mwenv`v fvex mwenvtK LjUvqMvQ
cwi evi Kj`vb tKt`*AvmZ etj |
bRj K_vgtZv mwenv ewo Lv`Q | mwenvi B`Qv GLbB gv nl qvi | Zvt` i
GKuU my`i dUdU ev`Pv nte, Zvt` i Ni D3/4j ntq DVte, w`w`w` cvtq tm
mvi vevx tntU teovte | Gme fvevZB mwenvi gb P`Aj ntq l`t | gv bv nl qv chS-
bmk bixi Rxe`b cbZv Avtm bv | mwenv fvev tm Avi Atc`v Ki te bv | Gev`i
giv KwZ`Ki g`vUv tKvb i Ktq cvi ntj B tm ewo Lvl qv ev` w`tq t`te | c`QvRb
ntj bRtK bv Rvb`qB tm ewo Lvl qv ev` w`te | tm fvtj fvevB Rvtb mwenvi th
tKvb ai tbi Aciva bRyZvi Mfvi fvtj evm w`tq `lqv Kti t`te | bRtK tm ej te
Avctb tK cv`exi metPtq eo Dcvi t`l qvi Rb` bv Rvb`q tm GB KvRtU
Kti tQ | Avctb eev nteb Avi Awg nteb Avctbi m`st`bi gv |
GiB gta` mwenvi kvi wo gv`j Kv teMg KtqKevi ZvtK etj tQ, Zwg ZvovZwv
gv nl | Awg `v`x nte | Awg Avgvi `v` tK wbtq w`b KwUtg t`tev | mwenv fvev,
Zvi gv eev GLbL Zvt` i tK gvd Kti w | Mtg Avmvi ci tKvb w`b Zvt` i tLVRl
t`bqwb | Zvt` i Avf`gv nqtZv GKw`b tmB AvMZ wki w`B fiv`te | hLb Zviv
RvbZ cvite th Avgiv bvbv bvbv ntq w` ZLb wK Zviv GLvtb bv Gtm`vKtZ
cvi te ? µgea`v Afve, giv KwZ`Ki AvMgb Avi g`vi c`a`v mwenvi gv
nevi Zxe`evmvtK vej w`Z Kti |

Mtgi ewl`v gvb t`i AvksKvB tkl chS-mZ` ntj v | mgMDEi
e/2 AvR g`vi wlv` tOvetj `lZ w`lZ | G eQi tngtS-Kvt`-wbtq gv`v bvgvi
gtZv tbB tKvb Rvg | tMvUv DEi e/2 AvR njy wlv` fvtZ cwibZ ntqtQ |
fvgvnt`i tZv K_vB tbb | AtbK Mnt`i Nti avb tkl ntqtQ Avt`v AtbK
AvtM | `tjv `tjv fvtZi Rb` Mtg` tjtZ`i` ntqtQ nrvvKvi | Avrvti
Aavvti w`b KvUv`Q LjUvqMvQi AmsL` gvb | j 3/4v kig Rj v`w w`tq AtbtKB
tRjv knfi i evox evox w`tq w`l`v Ki tQ |
jvj gvbinv`Ui tijltq Rsktbi cwi Z`3` cv`dig, tijltqi ewM
`jtvtZ RvqMv wbtq AtbK Mtgi tg`qiv tctUi `vtq tetQ wbtqtQ t`n w`v`i
Aw`g tckv | Mtgi tOvU tOvU ev`Priv KvK etbi wgv` WvUv w`v`etq im Lvl qvi Rb`
mvi w`b wZ`wi Pti cto`vKtQ | AtbtKB AvMvgx w`tb tbZv nevi Avkvq w`v`fvev
mvgvRK msMVtbi e`vvti GK t`tK `ytKwR Pvtj i c`vtKU wbtq Mtg Mtg Nto
teiv`Q | Mtgi Afv` gvb` t`jvi mv` tZv v Qme` t`jv hvfZ cwi Kvq cKvk nq,
tmUvZB thb Zvt` i AvMh tekx | AtbK tOvU, gvSvii tMi`B GLb j 3/4v kig Z`vM
Kti BDwqwb cwi t`i w`v` tdi j vBt`b `tUv Pvtj i Avkvq mvi w`b `wotq`vKtQ |
bRj mwenv Avi gv`j Kv teMtgi msmv`i GLb Avb`qZvi Kv`jv tgN | bRyKiv
KiZ cvt`w Zvt` i Rxe`b GZ f`qen w`b Avmte | Zviv m`Qj bv wK wKs` `tjv
`tjv fvtZi Rb` Kó KiZ nte GUV tm KLbL fvev |
knfi wj Pv evMv ew`-t`tK w`ti Avmvi ci ciB G iKg Ae`v`i`
ntqtQ | Avt`-Avt`-KvR Ktq tMtQ | Rgv`v UvKv tkl ntqtQ | Mtgi Luj j
fvBtqi t`vKv t`tK etj Ktq AtbK UvKvi Pvj , Wvj , tZj , bp evKv wbtqtQ bRj
`ay tmB bv Mtgi AtbK t`vKB evKv wbtqtQ | G iKg Ae`v`q MZ K`v`b t`tK
Luj j Zvi t`vKv eU Kti ti tL`tQ | AtbK UvKv evKv`vKv tm gvj AvbtZ knfi
thtZ cvi tQ bv |
mwenvi Rb` bRj eK tft` hvf`Q | gv l tQ t`i GKtjv bv tL`q`vKvi
Af`v AvtQ, wKs` tgvUv`U m`Qj cwi ev`i tg`q bZb eaymwenv, hvi Rb` bRj
fvtj evmvi Afve tbB ZvtKI AvR GKgy/ fvtZi Rb` w`st` KiZ nt`Q | tekx
fvevZ cvti bv bRj | Zvi tPv w`f`R hvq | mwenv ZvtK nvm g`L m`sv`v`q,
N`Avctb GZ w`st` Ktib bv tZv | Avctb`i fvtj evmV Avgvi KvQ eo | Avgvi
KvQ me wKQ | hv Kcv`j Rvt`e, mevB f`vM Kti Lvte | bv`vKtj mevB GKmv`
gitev |
bRyGLb GKUv Kvj w`tq evoxi w`Q`bi wbgMvUv KvU`Q | GB wbg MvQ Qvovl
evoxi w`Q`bi KtqKvUv w`RvMv MvQ Avi GKUv gvSvix Avg MvQ wQj | G`K G`K l i v
me w`v`u Kti w`tq | MvQ KvUvi mgq gv`j Kv teMg Avi mwenv `wotq AvtQ |
gv`j Kv teMg tQ t`j tK etj ,

-ercRvb, ZB GB MQ e'vPqv tešqi Rb" bqv Kvcov wKub awi Awmm| nvgvi teš
tQov Kvcov MvZ w`qv _vtK| tgi Lp Kó brtM|

mmenv mvt_ mvt_ etj ,

-bv, bv| Avctb Avsji K_v i'btb bv| Avgvi kvox tQto bvB| GB kvox w`qv
Avtiv AtbK w`b Pj te| g'vUv cvi nDK| Zvi ci wKbtj B nte|

bRj gbUv Lp Lvvc ntq hvq| tm Rvtb Zvt`i `Rtbi B kvox wQto tMtQ| `Rtbi B
kvoxi `iKvi| wK` G UvKv w`tq Luj j fvBtqi t`vKvtbi avi tkva KitZ
nte, Llevi wKbtZ nte| AvR `cfti i Llevti i l GLb tKvb tRvMvo tbB| KÓv b tm
Rvj wbtq b`xtZ gvQ aitZ wMtqQj| b`xtZ GLb cwib GZB Kg th, muZvi bv
tKtU l cvi nI qv hvq| GgwbZB b`xtZ gvQ tbB Zvi ci hZ tj vK b`xtZ gvQ
aitZ hvq, ZvtZ GK tcvq Kti gvQl fvtM cvl qv hvq bv| i'ayteP _vKvi Rb",
tctUi tLvi vtKi Rb" MZ mBrtm tmB gvQ aivi Rvj Uvl tm wmu Kti w`tqQ|

bRyeštZ cvi tQ mmenv GLb Aí Aí Kti tLvi vtKi Pvj Rgtbvi
tPóv KitQ| Bt"O Kti B tm KtqKw b t`tK ZvtK Avi Zvi gvtK tLtz w`tq wbtR
bv tLtz _vKtQ| I t`i tLtz w`tq hLb tm `wotq _vtK ZLb bRyetj ,

NwK e'vcvi mmenv, `woqv AvtQv tKb, fvZ Llev bv|

mmenv Reve t`q,

NAvctbiv Lvb| Awg Lvtev bv|

bRycKwKti ,

NZug Llev bv tKb|

Nl nktv, AvctbtitZv ewj bvB| Awg AvR bdj tivRv ivLwQ|

bRj Lp Kó nq| Zvi Mj v w`tq fvZ bvtZ Pqv bv| mmenv th wgt` K_v ej tQ
GUv eštZ Zvi evKx _vtKbv| wK Kite tm| Zvi wctj mmenv wK Gfite bv tLtz
gti hvte ?

¶avi Rvj v wglvbtvi Rb" tm Nti i GKUz cvjZb ewtki LjU Ztj tm _tj v
tQvU tQvU Kti i PivB Kti Lwo embtq kni wMtq wmu Kti Pvj wKtb GtbtQ|
GLb KtqKuv gw LjU Dci NiUv `wotq AvtQ| mvgv" GKUyevZvm ntj B tmUv
cto thtZ cvti |

KvDtk bv Rwbtq gvtj Kv teMg wmu Kti tQ Zvi `vgxi tkl
`šZwPü- wcztj i e`bv Avi cvtbi Wvei | tmB UvKv w`tq Pvj ,tZj Avi j eb wKtb
GtbtQ| I iv gvQ gvsm Lvl qv ej tZ tMtj fjt B tMtQ| fvtZi mvt_ j eb gwip
Qov GLb Avi wKOB RjtQ bv| kvK cvZvl AvRKj cvl qv hv"Q bv| evoxi j vD
MvtQi cvZv wU Kti gwip w`tq fZPKti, fvtZi mvt_ gwip fZP tLtz, i'ay ¶lav
wbevi b Kti I iv tetP _vKtQ|

i'vZ tkvevi AvtM bRj nvZ `wU wbtRi gv_vq ati mmenv etj ,

NAvctb Avgvi gv_v QBqv etj b, Avgvi GKUv K_v ivLteb|

Nwvg tZvgvi me K_vB ivL, gv_vq nvZ w`qv wK ej v j vMte tKb|

Ngv_vq nvZ w`qv K_v bv ivLtz wKŠ' Avgvi eo ¶wZ nte |

mmenv Zvi e'envti i GKtRov Kvtbi `j , kvii i t`qv i'tcvi Lvo- Avi GKUv
bvK dj bRj nvZ w`tq etj ,

NG_j v wmu Kvi Kqv`b msmvi Pvj vb Avi nvU _wK Avctbi Rb" GKUv j w/2 wKbv
wbqv Avmteb| Avctbi j w/2Uv wQov tZbv tZbv nqv tMtQ|

`tLj 3/4v Avi A¶gZvq bRj gv_v bPz ntq hvq| Afvtei mgq i'ay kixi
bq, mewKOB Rxb'xb"ntq hvq| bRy Rvtb Zvi `wU j w/2i GKUil civi gtZv
tbB| j w/2 tKbv Zvi `iKvi wKŠ' tm j ¶i Kti tQ mmenvi citbi kvoxUv wK Ae`v
ntqtQ| AmsL" wQto hvl qv Ask tm j wKtq j wKtq tmj vB Kti | bRj mvgtb
Ggbfite kvoxUv fvR Kti tbq hvZ tQov Ask I i bRti bv cto| bRymewKOB
eštZ cvti | eK tdtU Zvi Kvbv AvmZ Pqv , gwj b gftL tm mmenvtK etj ,

Nmmenv, Awg tZvgvi AKgP`vgx| tZvgvi gftL GKgv fvZ w`tZ cwii bv| tZvgvi
citbi kvox tQov| tZvgvtK GKUv tgvUv kvoxl w`tZ cwii bv|

G UKyetj B tm Avi tPvtLi cwib ati ivLtz cvti bv| bRj Kvbv cvq| tm tPvL
gdtZ gdtZ etj ,

Nmmenv Zug tZvgvi evc gvi KvtQ Pwj hvl | tZvgvi Kó Awg Avi mn" KitZ
cwii bv|

Kvi tZ _vKv mmenv AvPj w`tq tPvL gftQ bRj gft tPt c ati AbthvtMi mti etj ,
NAvevi hw` Avctb Ggb K_v etj b Zte Avj wai Kmg Awg muZ" Pwj hvtev, Zte
erc gvi KvtQ bv, Mj vq Kj wv eivw" wZ`vq Wp w`qv gitv| Avctb GK evi
AvgvtK evPvBtQb, Gevi Avi mftqM cvteb bv|

KvZi bRyetj ,

N bv, mmenv bv, GBK_v Avi ej ev bv| hw` ewp _wK GKmvt_B _vKtev, gwi hvB
GKmvt_B gitv|

G fite g'vri AtbK ivZ I iv bv tLtz, bv Nvgtq Kwtq w`tqtQ-Zte cōZ
ivZB Rq ntqtQ fvtj vevmvi , Avi cōZevi B I t`i KvtQ tnti tMtQ ¶lav, g'v Avi
`wv `Zv|

MZ `w' tB I t`i tctU tKvb `vov cwib ctovb| gvtj Kv teMg Mtgti
iv`wi cvtki Mwrtq I Vv kuU Ztj GtbtQ tj v| kuU Mjtj v atq, Dcti i Ovz Qnotq
Kvti wciwi Dcti Ntl Zv t`tK tm m`v m`v Kl tei Kti tQ| tmB Kl h³ cwib
bv i wKtq ZvtZ GKUz j eb gwip wgnktq Rj v w`tq fvtZi tdtbi gtZv GK cKvi
Llevi `Zix Kti tQ| MZ `w' b Zviv tmB kuU ewj cōtLtb AvtQ| gvtj Kv teMg
KtqKw b tQtj tQtj eDtk bv Rwbtq BDwqb cwii I t`i j vBtB `wotq KtqK tmi
Pj GtbtQ tj v| tmUv AtbK AvtM tkl ntqtQ|

cMj c0q bRj msmvfi Avi Ggb tKvb wKQz tbB, thUv wemv Kti Zviv 9jav
wbevi tbi Pvj ev AvUv wKbte| fvtjv gx` wePvtii 9lgZv GLb Zvi tbB| KtqK
tmi Pvtj i wemvgtq ZvtK w` t q GLb th tKvb KvR GgbwK gvb| Lp Kivt bvl hite|
w` Ktew` K Avbkb` bRyGLb M0tgi tkl c0tst` cAvtqtZi _vb gw` tii KvtQ
wv` ycvovi cyy bevej evox hvf`Q| K0w` b AvtM tm nvUv i` tbtQ GB g1/2vq M0tgi
AtbK bvix cj`I cyy bevej gva`tg f`vfmKUwg Acvti kb Kwi t q kvox j 1/2 mn bM`
UvKv wbtq GtmfQ|

tm cyy bevej KvtQ wMtg memKQzej tjv| bRj K_v i` t b tPvL Kcvtj Dtv hvq Zvi
tm etj ,

N0Uv ZB wK ej wQm bRy| tZvi wK gv_v Uv_v Lvivc ntjv bvwK !` y cMj , GUV wK
nq bvwK| GB Acvti kb tZvi Rb` bv|

-Zte Kvi Rb` ?

-hvt` i eqm tekx, `B0vi tekx ev`Pv AvtQ i` ay ZvivB f`vfmKUwg Ki tZ cvti |
tZvi Aí w` b ntjv wetaq ntqtQ| ZvOrov tZvt` i tKvb ev`Pv Kv`Pv tbB| tZvtK
Acvti kb Kivt bvl hite bv| Ki t j Avgvi 9wZ nte|

NAmg wKQzejS bv `v`v| thfivte cvtib ,Avgvi Acvti k tbi e`e`v Ktib|

NAvti cMj tmUv Amg Kwi wKfvte|

Gevi bRycyy bevej `0U cv tPtc ati ,

N`v`v, Amg mwenvtK Rxeb w` qv fvtj vevm| Avgvi Rxeb w` qv nBtj I Amg ZvtK
evtP ivL tZ Pvb| tm AvR bv Lvqv gi te ? mwenv evmP bv _vKtj tKv_vq cvtev
Qvl qv, tKv_vl cvtev ev`Pv | Avgiv Mixe gvb|, ev`Pv Kv`Pv wqvB ev wK Kitev |
ZvtKI tZv Avgv` i g tZv bv Lvqv _vKtZ nte| Avctb K_v bv w` t j Amg cv Qwv
w` tev bv| Avi GB RxebI ivLtev bv |

AtbK tP0v Kti I cyy bevej bRtK tevSvtZ cvitjv bv| PvKix Kti msmvi
Pvj vtbv cyy bevej gwvK teZb gvtS gvtSB eU _vtK| ewl R I gwvK GKwU
wv` 0 j 9`gvvq ZvtK `vqx fivte eUvKi tZ AvM0x cj`I I gwvjv tRvMvo Ki tZ
nq| M0tg Afive bv _vKtj Zvi G j 9`gvv KLtbv cjb ntZv bv| avb I Vvi gl i` t q
c0qB Zvi teZb eU _vtK| GLb GB Afivte mgq M0tgi AtbK bvix cj`I B
Acvti kb Kwi t q wbt`Q| cyy bevej g tbi c0Qw Bt`QUv bRj bvtQvo ev`v
gtbvfivtei Kvi t b AtbKUV tRtM I tV|

welqUv m`ub`0tMvcb ivLvi ktZ Ae tktl cyy bevej i wR ntjv| wZwb
bRtK memKQz wKwL t q w` t j b| ZvtK ej tZ nte Avt v 5/6 ermi AvtM Zvi wetaq
ntqtQ Ges Zvi `tUv tQtj tqtq AvtQ| G i Kg t j Lv GKUv di t q ZvtK mB Ki tZ
w` t j b| Zvi ci cyy bevej memKQy wK Kti wbtj b| KvD tK tKvb wKQz bv Rvwtq
`vqx fivte eUv ntZ bRy Avi cyy bevej ci w` b knfi tmj | cyy bevej GbwRI i
wBR`^nvmcvZvtj bRtK fivZ`Kiv ntjv| Zvi KvtQ t` tK Z` wbtq dig cyy Kiv

ntjv| bRj KvtQ Zviv RvbtZ PvBtjv Zvi eqm KtZv, mSvb K0Rb, `xi
wUdteKUgx ev jvBtMkb Kivt bvl ntqQ wKbv, Zvi `x eZ0v t b wK c`wZ e`envi
Ki tQ Gme|

tm cyy bevej tKv t b v K_v t j v tZvZv cMli g tZv etj tmj | ZvtK Avk`-
Kiv ntjv th, GKUv maviY Acvti kb| Acvti kb Kivi KtqK N0Uvi gta`B tm
evox wdti th tZ cvite| G Acvti kb Ki t j `vfwEK KvR Kg`Ki tZ tKvb Amvav
nq bv, kix t i kw`i tKvb NvUvZ nq bv Gme| bRj Kvt b GLb Gme wKQz hvf`Q
bv| Zvi gv_vq GLb i` ay wKQy bM` UvKv Avi GKUv kvoxi wPsv` UvKv w` t q tm Pvj
wKbte Avi kvoxUv Zvi eD cite| I `0w` b t` tK bv tL t q AvtQ, I i citbi kvox
wQto tmfQ|

Ae tktl bRtK Acvti kb w` t q Uv t i wbtq hvl qv ntjv| tmLv t b Zvi eww
t c0vi, kix t i Zvcgvv gvcv ntjv| RvUv AvtQ wKbv, c0vte Gj evgb hvf`Q wKbv,
nvBtWwvj ev Bs_ Bvuj nwb0v AvtQ wKbv tmUv cix 9v Kiv ntjv| Acvti kb Kivi
AvtM Wv`vi ZvtK Afq w` t q etj ,

-ev`Pv bv ntj I tZvgv` i `0gx `xi wj t bi tKvb mgm`v nte bv| Zte Acvti k tbi
ci Kgct 9 7 w` b `xi mv t` t g j vtgkv Kie v bv|

bRj Avi GLb Gme wPvi Kivi mgq tbB| tm Wv`v t i K_v g tZv Acvti kb
tUvetj i t q cti | Zvi ci Aí wKQv t b i gta`B fuj fivte bRj Acvti kb tkl
ntjv|

esk evx Kivi tKvb 9lgZv Zvi Avi iBj bv| bRj ntjv GKwU estki
tkl mSvb| Zvi gva`tgB esk ci`uvi mgvB ntjv| bRj wZv nI qvi c_
wPiv t bi Rb` i`x nth tmj | tKvb tqtqi wv`vbtK wvwl` Kivi g tZv Avi tKvt b v
i`vbyAvmte bv Zvi exth`

wetKtj B ZvtK tQto t` qv ntjv| cj`I t` i tK UvKvi cvkvcmk j 1/2 t` I qv
nq| bRy AtbK Abjq webq Kti tmUv e` t j mwenvi Rb` kvox wbtqtQ| ZvtK
`0w` b m`ub`0 wektg, mvZw` b fvix KvR bv Kiv, Acvti k tbi RvqMvq mvZw` b cwb
bv j wv t b v Ges mvZ w` b ci tmj vB KvUtZ Avmvi civgk` I qv ntjv| civgk`cI
g tZ wbvqZ JI a Lvvi K_vUv Zviv evi evi g t b Kwi t q w` t j b|

w` b tktl cyy bevej K mv t` wbtq tm evox wdti Gtjv| Amv` wea`-
tPnvivi bRtK t` tLB mwenv Kvb` i` i` Kti w` t j v| mwenv Avi gvtj Kv teMtg i
wej vtc AvtK cvtki evoxi t j vKRbI P t j Gtjv| gvtj Kv teMg bRj Rvqv ati
ej tZ j wM t j v,

Ni t i t gvi eveli wK nqv tMBj ti , tZvgiv Avm t` wL hvb ti |
nZPwKZ mwenv ` i Rvi cvtk kvoxi AvPj g tL wbtq Kvi tQ|
bRy GLb fq cvt`Q| fqvZ` tPv tL tm cyy bevej w` tK Zv wK t q AvtQ| wK Kite
eStZ cvitQ bv|

cɔj b evey cwi w̄wZ mvgtj t̄bqvi Rb̄ ej tj v,
 -Avct̄biv t̄wL cWjv n̄tq t̄Mj b | nVr K̄ti bej t̄cU ē_v i i" n̄tj v | t̄ct̄Ui
 ē_v t̄eto n̄lqvq l̄t̄K Awg n̄m̄c̄vZv̄tj w̄b̄tq hvB | Ww̄³vi ej tj v GUV
 Ḡt̄c̄w̄Ūm̄v̄B̄Ūt̄mi ē_v | Ḡŋ̄b̄ Acv̄t̄i kb bv Kitj tivWx ḡv̄iv th̄t̄Z cv̄t̄i | ZvB
 Acv̄t̄i kb Kw̄i t̄q̄uQ |
 bRj̄ gvi Kvb̄GLb GKUzK̄t̄g t̄Mj | tm ej j ,
 -t̄Zvḡiv t̄Zv n̄vgvK w̄KQyKqv hvb bvB |
 cɔj b eveyeS̄t̄Z cv̄i t̄j v cwi w̄wZ mvgvj t̄`qv t̄M̄t̄Q | Gi ci w̄Zw̄b ej tj b,
 ÑAv̄t̄i ZLb Gme ej vi mgq w̄Qj b̄w̄k | ZLb ZvovZw̄o n̄m̄c̄vZv̄tj t̄bl qvB w̄Qj
 Avmj KvR |
 -Gj v n̄vgvi Qv̄l qv f̄vj &Av̄t̄Q ?
 ḡv̄t̄j Kv teMg GLb Āt̄bKUV Av̄k̄t̄- |
 - f̄vj bv n̄tj w̄K Av̄i evox̄Z Av̄b ? t̄QvU Acv̄t̄i kb bv n̄tj w̄K Ḡt̄Zv ZvovZw̄o
 Av̄m̄v hvq ? GUV Av̄cb̄vi t̄ev̄t̄S̄b bv ? GLb Av̄cb̄vi v̄m̄v̄B w̄ḡt̄j bRj̄ GKUz̄t̄m̄ev hZ̄e
 K̄i t̄eb Zv bv K̄ti t̄`wL evox̄ Ni GKev̄t̄i ḡv_vq Zj t̄Qb |
 t̄k̄t̄l̄i K_v t̄j v cɔj bevey Āt̄bKUV aḡt̄Ki m̄t̄i B ej tj v | bRy GLb Āt̄bKUV
 t̄`f̄w̄eK n̄t̄Z t̄ct̄i t̄Q | Gevi ḡv̄t̄j Kv teM̄t̄gi w̄ej v̄c Āt̄bK Av̄t̄MB t̄`t̄g t̄M̄t̄Q |
 m̄w̄m̄v̄i t̄Pv̄t̄L th t̄m̄t̄Zi ḡt̄Zv Kvb̄w̄i av̄iv t̄b̄t̄g Ḡt̄m̄Ūt̄j v t̄m̄Uv w̄KQ̄Uv K̄t̄g
 Ḡt̄j l̄ Zvi ḡt̄bi So ZLb l̄_v t̄ḡub | nVr w̄K n̄tq t̄Mj | Zvi m̄y' mej t̄`ŋx Ḡḡub
 K̄ti Am̄y' n̄tq ci t̄e t̄m̄Uv t̄Zv Av̄R m̄Kv̄t̄j GKUd̄ t̄ev̄Sv hvq w̄b | Zv Qvov Gi Av̄t̄M
 Zvi t̄ct̄U ē_v Ki t̄Q G i K̄ḡt̄Zv t̄m Av̄t̄M t̄k̄v̄t̄b̄b | Am̄y' n̄lqv̄i mgq ev
 n̄m̄c̄vZv̄tj t̄bqvi mgq l̄iv w̄K GKev̄i l̄ Zv̄t̄K ej t̄Z cv̄i t̄Zv bv ? l̄t̄K m̄v̄t̄_ K̄ti
 w̄b̄tq th̄t̄Z cv̄i t̄Zv bv ? hvB t̄n̄vK t̄kl ch̄š³Zvi t̄`ŋx m̄y' n̄tq evox̄ w̄d̄t̄i Ḡt̄m̄t̄Q
 Ḡt̄ZB m̄w̄m̄v̄i L̄j̄k̄x |
 m̄w̄m̄v̄i GLb ivZ w̄b bRj̄ t̄m̄ev hZ̄eKi t̄Q | w̄bq̄w̄Z J̄l̄a L̄vl qv̄t̄Q |
 t̄ct̄Ui Kv̄Uv R̄v̄qM̄v̄Uv cwi v̄i Ki t̄Q | cɔj bevey c̄iZ̄w̄b GKev̄i K̄ti Zv̄t̄K t̄`L̄t̄Z
 Av̄m̄t̄Q | w̄Kš' Zvi Acv̄t̄i k̄t̄bi R̄v̄qM̄v̄Uv t̄ek d̄t̄j t̄M̄t̄Q Ges t̄m̄L̄v̄t̄b L̄p̄ ē_v Ki t̄Q
 Ges Zvi M̄v̄t̄q Āí Āí R̄j̄ ḡt̄b n̄t̄Q | cɔj beveyK w̄KQ̄Uv w̄P̄w̄šZ ḡt̄b n̄tj v | Kv̄Uv
 R̄v̄qM̄v̄Uv B̄b̄t̄d̄K̄k̄b n̄t̄Z cv̄t̄i et̄j Zvi ḡt̄b n̄t̄Q | ē_vUv Av̄t̄--Av̄t̄--evox̄Z
 j v̄M̄t̄j v Ges t̄m̄L̄v̄t̄b Ub̄Ub Ki t̄Q et̄j bRyR̄v̄b̄v̄t̄j v |
 Ḡf̄v̄t̄e m̄vZ w̄b t̄M̄t̄j v | Av̄R Zv̄t̄K t̄m̄j v̄B Kv̄Ūt̄Z k̄n̄t̄i th̄t̄Z n̄t̄e | bRy
 w̄KQ̄t̄ZB m̄w̄m̄v̄t̄K t̄ev̄Sv̄t̄Z cv̄i t̄j v bv | tm Zv̄t̄`i m̄v̄t̄_ hv̄t̄e | cɔj bevey Āt̄bK
 t̄Póv Ki t̄j v | w̄Kš' w̄KQ̄t̄ZB m̄w̄m̄v̄t̄K evox̄Z t̄i t̄L Av̄m̄v t̄Mj bv | bRy m̄w̄m̄v̄t̄K
 w̄b̄tq cɔj bevey k̄n̄t̄i Zv̄t̄`i Ḡb̄w̄R̄l̄i n̄m̄c̄vZv̄tj hv̄t̄Q | m̄w̄m̄v̄i eS̄t̄Z cv̄i t̄Q,
 t̄Kvb̄ w̄et̄kl Kv̄i t̄Y bRy l̄ cɔj bevey P̄v̄t̄Q bv th, t̄m Zv̄t̄`i m̄v̄t̄_ Av̄m̄K | t̄`ŋ̄t̄bi

t̄Pv̄t̄LB m̄w̄m̄v̄i GK AR̄v̄v̄ f̄q t̄`L̄t̄Z cv̄t̄Q | t̄KD th̄b Zvi w̄`t̄K Zv̄Kv̄t̄ZB P̄v̄t̄Q
 bv | Zvi t̄Pv̄t̄L t̄Pv̄L ci t̄j B l̄iv Ab̄` w̄`t̄K t̄Pv̄L w̄d̄w̄i t̄q w̄b̄t̄Q |
 AR̄v̄v̄ GKUv f̄q Av̄`Q̄b̄eKi t̄Q m̄w̄m̄v̄t̄K | w̄K n̄t̄q̄t̄Q Zvi bRj̄ ? Zvi
 Kv̄t̄Q w̄K l̄iv w̄KQ̄t̄M̄v̄cb Ki t̄Q ? Zvi Ab̄` t̄Kvb̄ Kw̄Wb Am̄t̄_ n̄q̄ub t̄Zv | w̄Kš' n̄Vr
 K̄ti B w̄K GKRB Am̄y' n̄tq hvq ? GZw̄`b GKm̄v̄t̄_ t̄`ŋ̄Rb Av̄t̄Q, Gi ḡt̄a` t̄Zv t̄Kvb̄
 w̄`b bR̄t̄K Am̄y' n̄t̄Z t̄m t̄`t̄L̄w̄b | nVr K̄ti l̄ t̄Zv ḡv̄b̄t̄l̄i Am̄t̄_ w̄em̄t̄_ n̄t̄Z cv̄t̄i |
 w̄K Ḡgb Kw̄Wb Am̄t̄_ n̄t̄q̄t̄Q th l̄iv Zvi Kv̄t̄Q t̄M̄v̄cb Kivi t̄Póv Ki t̄Q |
 b̄v̄b̄v̄b w̄KQ̄z f̄v̄et̄Z f̄v̄et̄Z l̄iv n̄m̄c̄vZv̄tj X̄K̄t̄j v | G n̄m̄c̄vZv̄j m̄w̄m̄v̄i
 cwi w̄PZ | k̄n̄t̄i t̄kl ḡv_vi c̄w̄ōg c̄ōt̄s̄t̄_ i v̄`w̄i D̄Ēt̄i t̄Ūŋ̄t̄d̄v̄b Aw̄d̄t̄mi cv̄t̄k t̄ek
 eo n̄m̄c̄vZv̄tj i K̄iv̄ēv̄m̄ | m̄y' i m̄v̄R̄v̄t̄bv t̄M̄v̄Ōv̄t̄bv n̄m̄c̄vZv̄j w̄Ūi Aw̄w̄z̄K mi Kv̄ix
 w̄ev̄f̄b̄ēn̄m̄c̄vZv̄j t̄`t̄K m̄ēū̄p̄³Av̄j v̄ | n̄m̄c̄vZv̄tj i w̄FZ̄t̄i i v̄`w̄i av̄t̄i Ā`ŋ̄w̄eK
 t̄gv̄Uv t̄gv̄Uv w̄bg M̄v̄t̄Q̄i m̄w̄i | w̄ev̄f̄b̄ēāi t̄bi d̄t̄j i M̄v̄t̄Q b̄v̄b̄v̄b d̄j āt̄i Av̄t̄Q | t̄QvU
 t̄QvU R̄ŋ̄ d̄t̄j i M̄v̄t̄Q w̄j m̄v̄iv̄Z m̄ēv̄m̄ Q̄w̄ōt̄q GLb th̄b Āt̄bKUV K̄v̄s̄t̄_ Āt̄bK
 t̄j v̄KR̄b t̄m̄L̄v̄t̄b Av̄m̄v h̄vl qv̄ Ki t̄Q- t̄KD ev̄ t̄n̄t̄U t̄KD ev̄ j̄v̄j i s̄t̄q̄i t̄gv̄Ūi
 m̄v̄B̄t̄K̄t̄j K̄ti | GLv̄t̄b hv̄iv P̄v̄K̄ix K̄ti, Zv̄t̄`i m̄K̄t̄j i Kv̄t̄aB Ḡb̄w̄R̄l̄ w̄Ūi ḡt̄b̄M̄ōg
 j v̄M̄v̄t̄bv m̄v̄`v̄ Kv̄c̄t̄oi ē`w̄M̄ | m̄v̄`v̄ R̄x̄t̄ci ḡt̄Zv Ḡēŋ̄t̄j̄Y K̄ti GKRB t̄i w̄M̄t̄K
 t̄Kv_vq th̄b w̄b̄tq h̄vl qv̄ n̄t̄Q | n̄m̄c̄vZv̄j w̄Ūt̄K m̄y' i GKŪd̄ evox̄ ḡt̄b n̄t̄Q |
 m̄w̄m̄v̄i G n̄m̄c̄vZv̄j w̄Ūt̄K t̄Pv̄t̄Li n̄m̄c̄vZv̄j w̄n̄t̄m̄t̄e t̄P̄t̄b | i ay m̄w̄m̄v̄i bv G
 Ḡj v̄Kvi t̄ekxi f̄v̄M̄ t̄j v̄t̄Ki Kv̄t̄Q n̄m̄c̄vZv̄j w̄Ū P̄ŋ̄z n̄m̄c̄vZv̄j b̄v̄t̄g cwi w̄PZ | c̄ōZ
 ēQ̄i B GLv̄t̄b P̄ŋ̄z K̄iv̄ēū K̄ti Q̄w̄b Acv̄t̄i kb Kiv̄ n̄q | M̄ōt̄gi M̄ix̄e t̄j v̄K̄t̄`i c̄ix̄ŋ̄v̄
 w̄b̄ix̄ŋ̄v̄ K̄ti Q̄w̄b t̄K̄t̄U GLv̄t̄b w̄ēt̄b c̄q̄m̄v̄q Acv̄t̄i kb Kiv̄ n̄q | Acv̄t̄i kb t̄k̄t̄l̄ w̄ebv
 c̄q̄m̄v̄q GLv̄t̄b P̄kgv̄ t̄`l̄qv̄ n̄q | m̄w̄m̄v̄i h̄Lb GKev̄i Zvi b̄v̄b̄xi evox̄Z Ḡt̄m̄Q̄j ,
 ZLb Zvi b̄v̄b̄vi t̄Pv̄t̄Li Q̄w̄b Acv̄t̄i k̄t̄bi R̄b̄` t̄m Zvi gv̄ l̄ Zvi eoḡvgv̄ m̄n GLv̄t̄b
 Ḡt̄m̄Q̄j |
 GLv̄t̄b t̄X̄v̄Ki ci ci B cɔj bevey ē`-n̄tq DV̄t̄j v | l̄iv w̄ZbR̄b Āt̄c̄ŋ̄ḡv̄b
 t̄j v̄K̄t̄`i R̄b̄` w̄b̄āŋ̄i Z̄ em̄vi R̄v̄qM̄v̄q em̄t̄j v | cɔj bevey D̄t̄v̄ w̄M̄t̄q t̄`ŋ̄ m̄v̄`v̄ i s̄t̄q̄i
 t̄cv̄k̄v̄t̄Ki GKRB b̄v̄t̄m̄P̄ Kv̄t̄Q t̄M̄t̄j b | t̄m̄L̄v̄t̄b w̄Zw̄b Kw̄MR̄ c̄l̄ w̄`t̄q̄ b̄x̄P̄z t̄t̄i
 Āt̄bK̄ŋ̄b K_v ej tj b | Zvi ci Avevi w̄d̄t̄i Ḡt̄m̄ m̄w̄m̄v̄t̄K ej tj b,
 ÑZB w̄KQ̄ŋ̄b GLv̄t̄b ēt̄m_v̄K | Aw̄g W̄w̄³v̄t̄i i Kv̄t̄Q w̄M̄t̄q bRj̄ t̄m̄j v̄B t̄K̄t̄U Av̄b̄Ū |
 m̄w̄m̄v̄i m̄v̄t̄_ m̄v̄t̄_ B et̄j ,
 -Av̄m̄g l̄ Av̄c̄t̄b̄` i m̄v̄t̄_ hv̄B |
 m̄w̄m̄v̄i ḡt̄bi f̄v̄l̄v̄ eS̄t̄Z t̄ct̄i cɔj bevey Av̄ev̄t̄iv ej tj b,
 -Acv̄t̄i kb w̄`t̄q̄Ūv̄t̄i i ay t̄iv̄M̄x̄ Q̄vov Av̄i t̄KD X̄K̄t̄Z cv̄t̄i bv | Zv bv
 n̄tj Aw̄g w̄K Av̄i t̄Zv̄t̄K GLv̄t̄b t̄i t̄L hv̄B | Z̄ŋ̄ t̄Kvb̄ w̄P̄š- Kw̄i m̄ bv |
 m̄w̄m̄v̄i bRj̄ t̄Pv̄t̄Li w̄`t̄K Zv̄Kv̄t̄j v | bRy P̄w̄k̄t̄Z Zvi t̄Pv̄L b̄w̄ḡt̄q̄ w̄b̄j | l̄iv P̄t̄j
 t̄Mj |

GKUz`fi tWt`ci gZv DPyAvmtb`wotq gv_v wPzKti Kjg w`tq wK thb wj Lt0
`p mv`v istqj tcvkvK civ bvm@| cvtki tPqvi ,tj vZ KtqKRb cj`l gvb| efm
AvfQ| mKtj mthvM tctjB mwenvi w`tK ZvKv`Q| kvoxi AvPj wK Kti
Rtovmto v nq efm _vKtj v mwenv| Gfite GZv A`w`Z wK efm _vKv hvq ? nVr
wK gtb nZB tm Dtv wMtq bvm@i tWt`ci mvgtb wMtq`wotq ej tj v,

-Avcv wKQzhw` gtb bv Kti b Zte GKUv K_v ewj
-ej p,
gv_v bv Ztj B LmLm Kti wK thb wj LtZ wj LtZ bvm@DEi w`tj v,
- Avctb wK AvgvK ej teb, Avgvi`v`gx wK Acvfi kb nBtQ|
bvm@Gevi gL Ztj PvBtj v wKQlv AevK nq Avevi cK@Kti j v,
-Avcbvi`v`gxi bvg wK?
-tgt bRi`j Bmj vg |
-Avcbvi bvg wK ?
-tgvQvt mwenv LvZb
-evox tKv_vq ?
-LvbqvMvQ |

AtbK_vtj v dvBj t`tK GKw dvBj tei Kti AtbK`b gtbvthvM w`tq cotZ
j vMtj v bvm@| Zvi ci mwenv tK cK@Kti j v,
-Avcbv wK i ay`RtbB GtmQb ? tQj tqtq` i wK evoxZ ti tL GtmQb ?
AevK nq mwenv DEi w`tj v,

-Avgv` i tZv tKvb tQj tqtq tbB|
G K_vtZ gtb nq v bvm@f q tctqtQ, tm ej tj v,
-mwZ`B ej tQb, Avcbv` i tKvb ev`Pv tbB ?
mwenv eStZ cvi tQ bv, tKb ZvtK tm Gme cK@Kti tQ|
-vg_v K_v ej tev tKtbv| Avgv` i w`tq nevi tZv GLbl GK eQi nq bvB|
bvm@ Pz Kti _vKtj v| mwenv Avevi ej tj v,
NAvcwb tZv ej tj b bv, Avgvi`v`gx wK Acvfi kb nBtQ|

AvgZv AvgZv Kti bvm@DEi w`tj v,
- bv gtb Avmtj l bvi tctU nqZv wKQy GKUv nqQv| ZvB Wv`vi mvtneK
Acvfi kb KiZ nqqtQ| Awg tZv fvj fite ej tZ cvi tev bv Avcb eis Wv`vi
mvtneK mvt` wMtq K_v ej p| tmvRv wMtq`v`Uv Kvgiv ci nvtZi Wv w`tKi
NiUvq wZwb etmb|

mwenv fvj fiteB eStZ cvi tj v bvm@vg_v K_v ej tQ| tm nqZv GLbl
fvj v Kti vg_v K_v ej v i B KiZ cvi w|

giv KwZ`Ki GB g`vq Avrvti Aa`viti KvUvfv mwenv AvR GLvfb
GtmQ GKw bZb kvox cti | ey`gwZ mwenv eStZ cvi tj v GLb me wKQz |
Acvfi kb Kti tdivi w`b bRytek wKQzUvKv Avi Zvi Rb` GKw bZb kvox wotq
GtmQj | mwenv cK@Kti wQj bRtK tm GZ UvKv tKv_vq tctqQv| bRytm b
fvj v Kti Zvi cK@k DEi w`tZ cvi w| GLb me wKQz Abgvb KiZ tcti mwenv
Wk`ti tK` DVtj v| Zvi GB nVr Kvb` t`L GLvbKvi efm _vKv tj vK_vtj v AevK
`wotZ ZvKtq _vKtj v| wDwU iZ bvm@i eStZ cvi tj v bv tm GLb wK Kite|
Aetktl tm tW` t`tK Dtv Gtm mwenvK msv w`tZ j vMtj v|`v`v`Z gL tXtK
AtbK`b Kvi tj v mwenv| tm eStZ tcti tQ GB g`v Zvi KZ eo`v`v`Z Kti tQ|
GKw tqtq miv Rxebi`v`v`v`Z AvR tft`Pti ZQb nq tMtQ| bRy Avi KLtbv
ever nZ cvi tev bv| Avi tm tKv w`b bRj JimRvZ msv Mtf`avi Y KiZ
cvi tev bv|

AtbK`b ci cvj bevey Avi bRy wdti Gtj v| Acvfi kti RvqMvi tmj vB KvUv
nqqtQ| Nv i Kvfbvi Rb` Avtiv wKQv b ZvtK GwUevtq wK K`vcmj tLZ nte|
Zviv GKUv gj g w`tqtQ| tmUv KvUv RvqMvq wqvgZ j vMtZ nte|

cvj b evj Avtiv bvm@wKQz Awdtmi KvR AvtQ GLvfb| wZwb t`tK
tMtj b| bRy Avi mwenv wdti Gtj v Mtg| mwenvi gL Avl vpi tgN Rtg AvtQ|
miv iv`v`Lp GKUv K_v ej tj v bv tKD| evoxZ wdti gvtj Kv teMg RvtZ PvBtj v
bRj kixti Ae`v| wZwb eStZ cvi tQ bv wKQb| tQj i eDtqi gL t`tL Zvi eo
gqv ntv|

i vZ Avi wKQzB wbtRtK mvgtj ivLZ cvi tj v bv mwenv | nvDgvD Kti
tK` DVtj v tm,
N Avj vMv, GB wK tZvi vPvi | Awg wK Ab`vq Ki wQj vg| ZB tKb AvR AvgvK
GZv etov kw`w` wj |

bRyGLb eStZ cvi tj v ey`gwZ mwenvi tPvLtk tm dvm w`tZ cvi bvB|
tm me wKQy tRtbtQ, me wKQy eStZ tcti tQ| mwenvi Kvb` t`L tm l wbtRtK
mshZ KiZ cvi tj v bv| wgbwZi mti tm mwenvK ej tj v,
N Zvg AvgvK gvd Kti t`l mwenv| Zvg AvgvK t`v l bv| Avgvi Aciva wbl
bv| Zvg Rvfbv bv Awg tZvgvK KZ fvj ewm| tZvgvi Rb` Awg Avgvi Rxb
tKv emb Kvi w`tZ cwi |

mwenv tPvL Ak0 aviv etqB Pj tj v| bRj K_vl Pj tZ _vKtj v,
-tZvgvi Kó Awg mn` KiZ cvi tZvQj vg bv| Awg wK fite ewm ewm tZvgvi bv Lvq
gwi hvl qv t`Ltev ? tZvgvKB hv` Awg evPvZ bv cwi , Zte tKv_vq cvi tev Avgvi
tQj ? MvQB hv` bv _vtK dj tKv tK Avmt| ZvgB AvgvK`v`v`v`Z Kvi t`l
mwenv| Awg Rvb GKUv cvj bv kvox KZv RvqMvq tmj vB Kti Zvg ci Zv|

Gme K_v ej tZ ej tZ Kvü tZ j vM t j v bRy | t m Kvü tZ Kvü tZ `vov t b
mwenvi mvg t b nvUz t M t o e t m cot j v | ¶ l g v P v l q v i f w t z t e j t j v ,
-Zyg Avgv t K Qw o t K v _v l h v B l b v , m w e n v t Z y g v i f i j e v m v Q v o v A v g v i A v i w K O B
b v B |
A t b K ¶ l b c i K _v e j t j v m w e n v ,
-A v c t b P c K t i b | G m e K _v A v i e j t e b b v | A w i g t Z v A v c t b t K t K v b t `v l t `B
b v B | A w i g t Z v R w b A v c t b A v g v t K K t Z v f i j e v t m b | A v c t b A v R A v g v i R b `B
A v c t b i R x e t b i K Z e t o v `v g x w R u b m t e t P w `q v A v m t j b | m e t `v l A v g v i f v t M i ,
A v g v i K c r t j i |
b R y G e v i e t j ,
Ñ m w e n v K Z g v b t l i B t Z v t K v b e v P v K v P v n q b v | A v g v t `i l b v n q e v P v _v K t e
b v | Z v t Z w K ? t Z y g v t K t Z v A w i g m v i v R x e b K v t Q c r t e v | G U v B A v g v i m e w K Q z |
A v g v i t Z v A v i w K Q z `i K v i b v B | t Z y g v K Q w o A w i g _v K t Z c v i t e v b v |
G e v i A v i b R y Z v i t f Z t i i e v a f v l z v K v b e _v i g t q i v L t Z c v i t j v b v | t m G L b
A t S v t i K v i t Q |

bRj GB eva fvlz tRvqtii gtZv fvtjvevmvq g» nq mwenv | bRj
fvtjvevmvq Zvi me `jL Kó te`b AvR Ktg tMtQ | Zvi Kv tQ gtb nt`Q c w _extZ
Avi tKvb `v g x B Zvi `t K G t Z v Uv te k x f i j e v m t Z c v t i b v , h t Z v Uv b R y Z v t K
f v j e v t m |

kn t i i n v m c v Z v j t _t K A c v t i k b K i v i c i U v K v i m v t _ w b t q A v m v K g
`v g x Z v t Z i k v o x m w e n v Z v i m v i v k i x t i R w o t q a t i | G B g j t Z `v g x i t `l q v G B
D c n v i t K Z v i K v t Q c w _e x i t k b D c n v i g t b n t `Q | w b t R i A g j ` m a u t `i w e n b g t q
b R y G U v Z v i R b `w K t b G t b t Q | m w e n v i t P v t L i R t j w R f r t Z w R f r t Z G U v A v t i v
g j `e v b e `t z c w i b Z n t q t Q | t h k v o x t Z R w o t q A v t Q A w e `s i Y x q G K `a u i Z i
t c b , f v t j v e v m v A v i t e `b v i t j L v K v e `| g i v K w i Z ¶ K i G B K v e `| Z v t `i G B
A K w i g f v t j v e v m v i K w i n b x b v t n v K g n v K v e ` , n t Z t Z v c v t i g i v K w i Z ¶ K i K v e ` |

`v `w e f v t M i m i K v i x , t e m i K v i x l G b w R l _t j v i g t a ` n v v r K t i B D t E R b v
t `L v w t q t Q | L p t M v c t b B P j t Z _v K t j v t g v t b R i `j B m j v t g i e U v K i t b i Z `s -
| R b m v a v i t b i g t a ` w e i f c c l Z w q v , R b t i v l A v i w g w l v q v t K Z v i v m h Z t b G w o t q
P j t Z _v K t j v | G g u b t Z B e v s j v t `k i R b m s L `v A v k s K v R b K f v t e t e t o P j t Q | R b
m s L `v c w i b Z n t `Q t `k i t e v S v w m v t e | w `b w `b K t g h v t `Q d m j x R w g | M t o
D v t Q b Z b b Z b e m i Z | G L b B e v s j v t `k R b m s L `v i j v M v g a t i i v L t Z b v c v i t j
e v s j v t `k i m w e R A _b w i Z t Z f q v e n w e c h e t b t g A v m t Z c v t i | L v ` m s K U c K U
n t Z c v t i | `v a x b Z v t E v i R b m s L `v e j x i Z j b v q c w i e v i c w i K i b v i j ¶ g v i v t Z g b

Avkve`AK bq | GgubtZB Gt`tki tekxi fVM tj vK Ankw¶Z | ZvQvov Kms`vfi i
Kvi t b A t b t K B c w i e v i c w i K i b v c x w Z M h b K i t Z A v M h x n q b v | c l g c l g G B
w e f v t M P v K i x i Z w e t k l K t i g w j v t `i t K M t g K v R K i t Z b v b v b A m j e a v i g t a `
c i t Z n t Z v | A t b t K G B w e f v t M i P v K i x i Z K v t i v t o t j e v t g t q i m v t _ w e t q c h S `@
w `t Z v P v B t Z v b v | G L b t m A e `v i A t b K U v D b w z n t q t Q | A v t ` - A v t ` - R b m s L `v
e j x i A m j e a v _w j t j v K R b e s t Z c v i t Q | A t b t K t j v K j v t R i f t q t M v c t b c x w Z
e `e n v i K i t Q | b R j N U b v U v h v t Z G B K v h e t g i D c i c f v e b v c t i t m w t K m e v B
m Z K `w o i v L t Q |

me w K i ¶ l v K t i B Z v t `i t K A b y n U v b K v R P v j v t Z n w O t j v | A v t ` - A v t ` -
w e l q u l m i K v i x , t e m i K v i x , G b w R l , `v `v ` l c w i e v i c w i K i b v w e f v t M i c l g m K j
K g R Z ¶ l K g P v i x i K v b c h S - t c S O v t j v | Z t e Z v t `i t K w e l q u l t M v c b i v L v i R b `v
w e t k l f v t e w b t `R t `l q v n t j v | c w i e v i c w i K i b v K v h e t g i t K t h L v t b A v t i v D r m w i n Z
K i t Z Z v i v c w i k t g K t i h v t `Q , t m L v t b G N U b v q h v t Z t K D w b i `r m w i n Z b v n q ,
t m w t K m t P z b _v K v i R b ` m e v B t K w e t k l f v t e m Z R _v K t Z e j v n t j v |

L y b q v M v t Q i t j v K R b j ¶ l ` K i t j v , `v `v ` l c w i e v i c w i K i b v w e f v t M i
A t b K K g R Z ¶ t g v U i m v B t K j , R x c w b t q A v m t Q A v i h v t `Q | b R y A v i m w e n v i m g -
Z `w e i f b e f v t e w e i f b e m s `v i t j v K R b m s M h K i t Q | L y b q v M v Q c w i e v i c w i K i b v
t K t `i w f u R U i m j Z v b v A v c v , G d W w e D G m w n `v f i e x t K m ¶ l g `a u i Z t i w R o v i
w b t q k n t i i c w i e v i c w i K i b v A w d t m W v K v n t j v | c w j b e v e j A w d t m i D c t i i m w i i
K g R Z ¶ M b t M t j b b R t `i e v m v q | t m L v t b w M t q A t b K ¶ l b a t i m w e n v A v i b R j
K v t Q Z v t `i t c b , w e t q , t R j v k n t i A e `v b - m e w K O B i b t j b | n v v r K t i Z v t `i
G B A v b v t M v b v w e P v j Z K i t j v b R t K |

M t g i e v R v t i G K w `b L w j j f v B b R j K v t Q i b t Z P v B t j v G B N U b v | t m
b w K m w n `v f i e x i K v t Q w K m e G m e i t b t Q | g v _v b x P z K t i b R y L w j j f v B t K
e j t j v ,

Ñ L w j j f v B , w K A v i e j t e v , A f v t e i m s m v i K v g v B i w R b v B | Z v i D c i e D G i
k v o x t Q o v , n v Z d u K v , U v K v b v B , e v a ` n q v B t Z v A c v t i k b U v K i t Z n t j v |

L w j j f v B m e B e s t j b | b R t K m v s b v t `q v i g t Z v t K v b f v l v t m L y R t c t j v b v |
t m w b t R B e s t Z t c t i t Q M Z e v t i i g l z v q K Z t j v K g v i v t M t Q A v i K Z R t b i R x e b
t _t K n w i t q t M t Q g j `e v b w R u b m |
b R y L w j t j i t `v K v b t _t K w K Q y L i P c w i Z K t i e v o x P t j A v t m | G L b l L w j t j i K v t Q
Z v i A t b K U v K v e v K x A v t Q | L w j j h w `l Z v t K U v K v i K _v e t j b v Z t e b R y w K
K t i t Q t m A v t ` - A v t ` - L w j j f v B t q i U v K v t k v a K t i t `t e |

G K w `b L p m K v t j c w j b e v e j G t j b m w e n v t `i e v m v q | g t _ K v t j v K t i w Z w b
G K e v t i b R j n v Z a t i t d j t j b | K v b e R o v t b v K t u e j t j b ,
- A w i g t Z v t `i m e b v K K t i w Q | t Z v i v A v g v t K g v d K t i t ` |

mwienv ej tj v,
-Avctb tKb gyd Pvt"Ob `v`v| Avctbi wK t`vl | Avctb tZv tKvb Ab`vq Ktib
bvB| Avgiv tZv KvDtk t`vl t`B bv| me t`vl Avgvt`i Kcvtj i |
cuj beveyGevi gl fvi Kti ej tj b,
-tZviv Gevi AvgvtK i Qv Ki bRy| AtbK Kto Awg GB Pvkwi Uv tctq| GB
teZtbi UvKvq Avgvi msmvi Ptj | Pvkwi Uv Ptj tMtj Awg ct_ etm hvtev|
AvgvtK ej ev"Pr vbtq bv tLtg giZ nte| GKgv tZvivB cwim Avgvi Pvkwi Uv
evPtZ |
cuj beveyK_v i`tb bRyLp Kó tctj v| bRycuj b`vtK Afq w`tq ej tj v,
N`v`v, Awg Rxezb Lp tekx gvb| i Dckvi Kitz cwim bvB wKs' Awg AvR chs@
Kvivi tKvb QvZ Kwi bvB| Avgvi Rb` Kvivi tKvb QvZ nte bv |
cuj bevey wKQv w`i ntq ej tj b,
N Awg fMevtbi KvQ tZvt`i Rb` Avkiv` Kwi | wZvb thb tZvt`i gtb kwš-
t`b| tZvt`i tK thb wZvb thb memgq fvj v i vLb|
mwienv Gevi ej tj v,
Nn`v`v, Avgvt`i Rb` t`vqv Kiteb| Avgiv thb fvj v_vKtZ cwim | Avgiv GLb
me wKQB mqv wvQ| Avgvt`i ev"Pr bv nq bvB| AtbtkiB tZv Avj ev"Pr Kv"Pr
t`b bv| Avgiv gtb KiwQ Avj ev"Pr Avgvt`i ev"Pr Kv"Pr t`b bvB |
Gevi cuj b eveymwenvtK etj ,
NAvgvt`i Awctm mevB Rvth th Awg bRtK tRvi Kti Acvti kb Kwi tqwQ|
cuj beveyGevi i aybRj w`tK ZvKtq etj ,
NZB hv` enj m th ZB vbtRi B"Ovq Acvti kb Kti wQm Zte nqtZv Avgvi Pvkwi Uv
evP |
bRyDEi t`q,
N`v`v, K_vtZv wK| Awg tZv Avgvi vbtRi B"Ovq Acvti kb KiwQ| Avctb tZv
AvgvtK KtZv vbtRi Kij b| wKs' ZLb IB UvKv bv ntj Avgiv bv Lvqv_vKZvg|
_vK Gme K_v| Avctb tKvb wPšv Kiteb bv| Avgiv Avctbi Awctm wMqv eo
Awctmvti i KvQ me wKQej e|
eo GKUv `xNRjm tdtj , AtbKuv Avk`-ntj I Acivaxi tPrviv vbtq cuj bevey
evox wcti tMtj b| cuj bevey wcti hvl qvi ci mwv`v fvex Zvt`i evmvq Avtmb|
I t`i tK vbtq GLb mevB wPšZ | I t`i Dci thb mev fVM` wba| b nte| mwv`v
fvex mwenvtK etj ,
Nt`L mwenv, tZvt`i wclqv AtbK `j chs- tMtQ| tZvt`i KvQ Avgvt`i
Awctmi tj vKRb Z`š-Kivi Rb` AvmtZ cvti | tZvt`i wgv`v K_v ej vi `i Kvi
bvB, hv nBtQ ZvB enj m |
mwenvi gtb GKUv fq nq| tm mwv`v fvextK etj ,

Nfvex, bRj wKQznte bv tZv| I tK Avevi wKQej te bv tZv|
mwv`v fvex tntm DEi t`q,
NAvti bRj Avi wK nte, hv` wKQz nq tZv Avgvt`i nte| Avgvt`i Rtb`B tZv
tZvt`i KZ eo QvZ ntq tMtj v|
mwenv etj ,
- bv, fvex | Avgiv wKs' KvDtkB t`vl t`B bvB |
-tkvb, mwenv GB K_vUv wK tZvi kvi ox Rvth ?
-bv, fvex Dnb Rvthb bv|
-Zvntj tkvb, KvDtk wKQej vi `i Kvi bvB |
- wQ wQ, fvex | GBme K_v wK KvDtk ej v hvq|
mwv`v fvex Ptj hvq|
Gfvte wKQv`b Pj tZ _vtK| wvfbwefvMi tj vKRb Zvt`i evoxZ AvmtZ
_vtK| bvbv ai`bi KvMtR, bvbv ai`bi di`g Zviv wvfbwefv Ktgi Z` vbtZ _vtK|
cUq mevB hvevi AvtM bRyAvi mwenvi KvQ `tL cKvk Ktib| tKD tKD Avevi
fvel tZ Zvt`i tK wvfbwefv Ktgi mrvh` Kivi Avkvm t`b |
Avtiv wKQv`b ci GKv`b gwj b gtl cuj beveybRt`i evoxZ Avtmb| wZvb
Lvqg fiv GKUv wPw bRj nvZ w`tq etj b,
NtZvt`i wcltg Avgvt`i Awctm GKUv GbtKvqix nte| tZvt`i tK Avgvi mvv`
nvmcvZvtj thtZ nte| tZvt`i `Rtbi hvl qv Avmvi LiP Aek` Awctm t`tKB
w`te|
wKQv`b t`tg t`tK cuj beveyAvevi etj b,
-tZvivB GLb Avgvi Avkv, tZvivB Avgvi fivm| tZvt`i K_v DctiB GLb Avgvi
Pvkwi | tZvt`i K_v Dci GLb Avgvt`i cuj msmvi |
bRyAvev`v cuj b evetK mvmw w`tq etj ,
N Avgiv hvtev `v`v| Avctbi Rb` hv wKQz Kitz nq, Avgiv ZvB Kitev |
`xNp`b ci Avevi liv kni hvq| Avevi tmB nvmcvZv | thLvth bRy I
mwenvi GKUv eo GKUv Avkvi mgwB ntqQvtj v| thLvth Zviv tdtj GtmtQ brix
Avi cy`tI i Rxezb metPtq eo m`u` |
eo GKUv nj i`tgi gZv Nti Zvt`i tK vbtq hvl qv ntj v| AtbK Acwi wPZ
tj vKtK tmLvth gl tMvgiv Kti etm _vKtZ t`Ltv liv| cuj b`v tK tmLvth
Acivaxi gZv jvMtQ|
mv`v Ptj i tKvU`c`wU UvB civ GKRb tj vK Zvt`i tK wRÁvmev` Kitz i i`
Kij v| tKvb i Kg wov bv Kti bRyAKctU Zvi mg`-t`vl `Kvi Kti ej tj v,

Ń tčtU wL`v, bZb eD, coŃbi kvox tQov, UvKv Avi GKwU bZb kvoxi Rb`
cuj b`vi KvŃQ Awg wgv`v ej wQ|
bRyGevi gvd Pvl qvi mŃi mKŃj i DŃi Ńk` nvZ tRvo KŃi ej tj v,
Ńwg`v K_v ej vi Rb` AvctŃiv AvgvŃK th tKvb kw`-t`b, wKŠ`cuj b`vŃK tKvb
kw`-w` Ńqb bv|
dmv`gtZv Kg etqmx GK Rb Awdmvi Gevi ej tj v,
ŃAvcbvi gvd Pvl qvi wKQz bvB| eis Avgvi vB AvcbvŃ` i KvŃQ gvd Pw`Q| Avgiv
Rwb AvcbvŃ` i GB weivU ŃwZ tKvb fvteB cjb Kiv mæe bv| Zte cuj b evej
welŃq Avgiv wbgg AbŃvqx e`e`v fbte|
mwenvl Pz KŃi vŃK bv, tml etj ,
Ńm`vi Avgiv Mixe gvbj | AvgvŃ` i hv nevi Zv tZv nqvB tMtQ| ŃmBuv tZv Avi
tdir cvl qv hvte bv| wKŠ`cuj b`vi thb wKQz bv nq|

Gfvte AŃbKŃb Avj vc Avtj vPbv Pj ŃZ vŃK| I LvŃb mevB ZvŃ` i wB R
wB R`gZ t`b| mevB bRyAvi mwenvi Rb` `ŃL cKvk KŃib| mevB GB NUBvi Rb`
cuj b`evej`vqx KŃib| Zviv gŃb KŃib, hw` Avi tKD cuj bevej gŃZv KvR KŃib
Zte ZvŃ` i GB KvŃg`vi`bfvte e`nZ nte| meŃktŃl ŃmB m`v Pj tKvU`c`vU
UvB civ tj vKwU ej tj b,
ŃAvgiv GZŃb mevi K_vB i`bjvg| Avgiv eŃjvg th bRi`j Ńjav Avi gŃvi
Ryj vq wgv`v Z` w` Ńq f`vŃmKUwg KwŃ ŃqŃQ| wKŠ` AvgvŃ` i wbgg AbŃvqx gvV KgxPv
mŃi RwgŃb Z`Š-KŃi Awctm wiŃcvU`Rgv w`Ńeb| gvV Kgx` i wiŃcvU`P mŃv`
KvŃqŃUi t`qv Z` wgtj hvevi ciB i`ay AcvŃk kb Kiv hvq| GLvŃb| cuj b P`
ivq GKwU mŃi RwgŃb cŃZte`b w` ŃqŃQŃj b| tmLvŃb wZwb ZvŃ` i `wU mŠwb AvŃQ
etj wiŃcvU`KŃi ŃQb| wKŠ` Zvici mi Kvix I AvgvŃ` i Ab` `j wiŃcvU`w` ŃqŃQ Ges
AvR bRi`j `ŃKvi KiŃQ th ZvŃ` i tKvb mŠwb tbB| Ges AcvŃk kb Kivi mgq
ZvŃ` i weŃqi eqm wQj gvŃl KŃqK gvm| mZivš cuj b evej Rb` Avgiv `ŃL cKvk
Kiv Qvov Avi wKQB KiŃZ civ wQ bv|
Gi ci AvŃ`-AvŃ`-mevB PŃj hvq| bRyAvi mwenvŃK I iv wKQyUvKv w`j | Avi I
mwvŃh` Kivi K_v AvŃm w`tjv| Avi cuj bevej nŃZ GKwU cvZjv UvBc Kiv
KvMR t`l qv ntj v| Kvvc Kvvc nŃZ cuj bevej KvMRUv LŃj BŃi RŃZ UvBc Kiv
tj Lv `tj v coŃZ vŃK,
Ń BŃqvi mwŃfŃ BR tbv j sMvi t`b AvdUvi

ŃmB wefwŃl Kvqg giv KwZŃKi gŃvi w`b `tj vŃK Avi gŃb KiŃZ Pvq bv
bRyAvi mwenv| AvŃ`-AvŃ`-Zviv `ŃfweK nŃZ tPov KiŃQ| bRyAvevi AvŃMi
gŃZvB gRŃi i KvR KiŃQ| avŃbi tŃZ, cvŃUi tŃZ t`ŃK i`i` KŃi me iKg KvRB
Ńm KiŃQ| MiŃgi w`Ńbi t`ŃK bRj kvŃZi w`ŃbB tekx KvR vŃK| Ab`vŃ` MŃtgi
gŃZv ZvŃ` i MŃtgi GLb wKQz wKQz KŃi mewR Avev` nŃ`Q| G me mewRi tŃZ
w`Ńb KvR I ivŃZ cvnviv t`qvi Rb` mevB bRŃKB tekx cQ` KŃi|
evavKvc,dj Kvc, kvj Mg tŃZ Pwi nl qv G MŃtg GKwU `ŃfweK NUBv| AvRKvj
gvŃŃl i gŃa` wekŃmi eo Afve| w`b w`b wekŃmx tjvK cvl qvB thb gkvKj nŃq
`wŃqŃQ| th tjvKŃK dmj cvnviv t`qvi Rb` ivLv nŃ`Q, t`Lv hvŃ`Q ŃmB tj vKB
AŃb`i thvM mVRŃm ivŃZi tejv tŃZi dmj ZŃj w`Ń`Q wZ`v b`ŃZ AŃcŃgŃv
tbŠKvq| ivŃZ dmtj i tŃZi KvQvKwQ tKv_vl tbŠKv wŃwŃq tiŃL dmj ZŃj
tŃvi nŃZ nŃZB `Ńi tKvb e`Ńi tm me wewŃ KŃi t`q `ŃŃiv| Gme KvŃb
MŃtgi mevB bRŃK wekŃ`-gŃb KŃiB ZvŃ` i RwgŃZ cvnvivi KvŃR ZvŃK ivŃL|

kvZKŃj i wŃŃejv bRj evoxŃZ vKv nq bv ej tj B PŃj | mwivivZ Rwg
cvnviv w`Ńq tŃvi i Avtj v tcvUvi ci tm evox AvŃm|
gvŃj Kv teMgŃKŃK AŃbK wŃŃa KŃi i bRyAvi mwenv AŃb`i evoxŃZ KvR Kiv
eU KivŃZ cvŃwŃ| wŃŃa KiŃj tm etj ,
-evoxZ vK wK KwŃ g| bwZ bvZwb vKŃj bv nq evoxZ vKby nq|
gvŃj Kv teMg GLb th tKvb K_v ej ŃZ i`i` KiŃj BŃbŃq wewŃq mwenvi ev`Pv bv
nevi K_v Zj Ńe| tQŃi eDŃqi cŃZ AvŃ`-AvŃ`-tm Lvivc e`envi Kiv i`i`
KŃi ŃQ|

bRyKvŃRi Rb` GLvŃb I LvŃb hvq,kvi wŃl evBŃi vŃK| mvi w`b GKjv
GKjv evoxŃZ vŃK mwenv| NiŃ`vo cwi`vi Kiv, ivbuevŃe Kiv Qvov Zvi nŃZ
Avi tZgb tKvb KvRB vŃK bv| AvŃk cvŃki tKvb ŃMiŃ`Ń RwgŃZ thw`b bRj
KvR vŃK, tmw`b mwenv `Ńj tejv ivbueKŃi fvZ wŃŃq tŃZ hvq| tŃZi cvŃk
MŃŃi bŃP MvgQv wewŃq mwenv bRŃK cig hŃZie mŃv` fvZ Lvl qvq| Gfvte
ZvŃK fvZ Lvl qvŃZ mwenvi LŃe fvŃj v jvŃM| G Rb` Ńm GLb ZvŃK tekx UvKvi
Rb` `j teta`j Mutq ev knŃi thŃZ w`ŃZ Pvq bv|

wŃKŃj i Aemi mgqUv mwenvi wKQŃZB KvUŃZ Pvq bv| kvi wŃ evoxŃZ
vKŃj Zvi mŃv` K_v etj wKQv mgq KvUŃv hvq| wKŠ` Zvi kvi wŃ tekxi fŃM
mgq evoxŃZ vŃK bv| mwenv gvŃS gvŃS bRŃK etj ,
Ńmvi w`b Avgvi GKv GKv vKŃZ fvŃj v jvŃM bv| Avgvi mgq KvUŃZ Pvq bv|
bRymwenvi Kó eŃŃZ cvŃi | tm wK KiŃe tŃe cvq bv| GKw`b bRyZvi gvŃK
etj ,

ŃtZvi GLb t_tK Aþi evoxZ KvR Kivi iKvi bVb | gv, mwenvtZv evoxZ GKv _vtK| GLb t_tK ZþI evoxZ _vKkM| GKUzwei ³ KtUB gvtj Kv DEi t`q, Ńgþ wK wbcv evoxZ _vKkG| AþbK Avkv KiwQby| t0tj hLb weqv kv`x Kitjv, Gjv GKbv bwZ bvZibi gL t`Ltg| ZvK wbcv _vKtgv | KtZv Avkv KiwQby| Zv hLb GjvI nBtjv bv ZLb wKtmi Rb` evoxZ _vKkG| tMivtgi gvby| bvbv K_v Kq| tešgvK Kq evbRv teU Qvl qv| mKvtj bwK l gvi gL t`LvB nvi vg| t`Ltj w`b bó nq, mMvq Kq, gþ wK Ks ?

Gici Avi tKvb K_vB ej tZ cvti bv bRy| mwenv Kiv tZ _vtK| bRymwenvi Kó eštZ cvti | ZvtK wK etj mššv t`te tMlv bRyRvtb bv| bRy gv gL`gvby| wZib GZ me Rvtbb bv| mwenvl Gme K_v KvDþK ej tZ Pwq bv| gvtj Kv teMg Ptj hvl qvi ci bRymwenvtK etj , -gvtK me wKQvej tZ nte| t`vl tZv tZvgvi bv, t`vl Avgvi | Avgvi Rb` tZvgvtK evi evi gvi KvQ tQvU nBtZ w`tev bv| mwenv Kv tZ Kv tZ etj , -t`vnb Avcbvi , AvšþK wKQvej teb bv| AvctbþK Awg me RvqMvq tQvU ntZ w`tev bv| Avšþ GKw` b wK me eštZ cvti teb| bRyAvi K_v evovq bv|

mwenv Avtj v j` Kti , Zvi kvivo AvRKvj K_vq K_vq tKvb Kvi b QrovB Zvi mvt_ Lvivc e`envi Kti | mwenv Zvi GB cwieZþi Kvi b Rvtb| G Rb` tm`i ay Zvi kvivoi t`vl t`q bv| evoxi Avtkcvþki tjvKRþbi K_vqI th Zvi tm kvkþo gb cwieZþ nt`Q GUvI Zvi KvQ Lþ cwi`wi | tmw`b mKvtj cvþki evoxi Rvqj v PvpX Gtm etj ,

-gvtj ey l gvtj ey AvgvK PvBiUv AvbvR t`b tZv| Avj tgi evctK fvZ ivbwa t`Bg Ńti t`wL tKvb AvbvR bvB|

mwenvi kvivo ZLb evoxi DVvb tj ctZwQj | tm mwenvtK etj ,

-tešgv, tZvgvi PvpþK KqUv AvbvR Awb t`l tZv|

ZLb Rvqj v etj ,

-bv gvtj ey tZvgivq Awb t`b| mKvj tejv evbRv teU Qvl qvi nvtZi wRubm wbtj mvi w`þbi mvBZ bó nqv hvBte|

mwenv Ńti wMtq Kw tZ _vtK| gvtj Kv nvZ atq Rvqj vtK wKQyZi Kwii Gþb t`q| Avti Kw`b Kw tgi eD Gtm gvtj Kv tK etj ,

-gvtj ey tZvgiv bRj Avevi weqv t`b| evoxZ tQvU Qvl qv bv _vKtj msmvti kwš-nqI bv, msmvti i DbwZl nq bv| tZvgvi teUvi eD evbRv| Dqvi tKvbw`b Qvl qv tcvqv nevi bq|

Ńti wFZi t_tK mwenv me wKQyibþZ cvq| tm gL`eþR me wKQzmn` Kti hvq| Gme wltq bRþK tm wKQz etj bv| bRy wKQy wKQy eštZ cvti | gvtqi e`envti th mwenvi Kó w`b w`b tefo hv`Q GUv eštZ tcti bRyZvi gb fvtj v ivLvi Rb` gvtS gvtSB Lwjtj i t`vKvb t_tK m`v wKQy KmþguK Avj Zv, tøv, cvDWvi wKtb Avtb| bvbv ARyvtZ G_vtj v wKtb Avbvi Kvi b e`vLv Kti mwenvtK etj ,

ŃRvtbv mwenv, AvR Lwjtj fvB tRvi Kti B Avj Zvi wkwUv w`qv ej tjb, weqv nI qv tqtq`i bwK Avj Zv cotZ nq| Awgl fvej vg tZvgvi cv`þUv thgb tms`i | l B`þ cvtq Avj Zv cotj tZvgvtK Avtj v tms`i t`Lvte !

ZvtK Lþx Kivi Rb` bRj GB cþvšKi tPóvq mwenvi gb fti hvq| bRj GB AKw`g fvtj vevmvtK tm Amšþb Kti bv| gb Lvivc _vKtj l Lþ tekx Lþx ntqtQ-Ggb five Kti tm etj ,

ŃBm, Awg AvR fvtZwQj vg AvctbþK GK wkw Avj Zv AvbþZ ej tev| fivx etj tQb kvZ Kvþj bwK Avj Zv jvMvtbv fvtj v| cvtqi tMrovj x cvtU bv| Av`Qv Avctb wK Avgvi gþbi K_v eštZ cvti b ?

G K_v iþb bRj eK fti hvq| mwenvi fvtj vevmq tm gþ`nq| mwenvtK Avevi bZb Kti mRvtZ Zvi Lþ Bþ`Q Kti |

b`xi NvtU teþa ivLv tRtj t`i tþšKvq gvtS gvtSB bRy mwenvtK wbtq gvS b`xtZ hvq| gvS b`xtZ tXDþqi Zvtj Zvtj tþšKv`j tZ _vtK| Avbþ` mwenvi Mvb MvþZ Bþ`Q Kti | LþxtZ tm tQvU ev`Pvi gvtZv tþšKvtZ QlvQwI Ki tZ _vtK| bRj gbl LþxtZ tþP l tV| tm cvMtj i gvtZv tþšKv t`vj vtZ _vtK| mwenv fq tctq ZvtK etj ,

ŃAvctb wK AvgvtK wZ`vq Wþvqv gvi teb bwK !

nvtZ nvtZ bRj DEi t`q,

ŃbRyhZþb tetP _vKte ZZþb tZvgvi gib bvB| Awg tZvgvtK gitZ w`tev bv|

ŃAwgl`i ay Avctbi Rþb` euþtZ PvB| Avctb AvgvtK K_v t`b, Avctb AvgvtK tKvbw`b gitZ w`tev bv|

tmþZ Avi cþU evZvtmi Kvitb K_v`tjv tPwPtq ej tZ _vtK mwenv| Zvi K_v`tjv cþZaþw ntq Avevi wcti Avtm|

w`b gRj bRyGLb Ab` RMþZi gvby| tml wPrKvi Kti ej tZ _vtK,

-mwenv GKw`b Awg tZvgvtK`þi tKvb t`þk wbcv hvtev|

Gmgq Zvi mvgt`þ K_v gþb _vtK bv|

mwenv nvtZ nvtZ Reve t`q,

ŃwZ`v b`xi cvi Avgvi t`k| GB cw`ex hZw`b _vKte, Awg ZZw`b GLvtbB _vKtev, Avctbi thLvþb B`Qv nq hvb|

GB K_v etj mwenv Lp tRvti tRvti nvtZ _vtK| tSŠKvi Mvtqi mvt_ tmñtZi
ewo j vMvi ktāi mvt_ mwenvi GB Kj Kj nvmi kã wgtj wZ`-b`xtZ GK Ace®
aYmbi mjo nq| hv cōZ aYmb ntq tdti me Kó fñj _vKv`-Rb gvbe gvboxi
KvtQ|

mwenvi gtb cōtb GLb kZ kZ AvteM fi Kti | tm bRfK etj ,
ŃGKiv b tRvQbv ivtZ Avgiv wZ`-b`xtZ mviivZ Nj tēv| Pvf`i w`tk ZvKvq
_vKtēv| Pvf`i Avtj vtZ AvctbtK MxZ tkvbtēv| Zvici Avctbi tKvtj Ngvqv
cotēv| Avctb Avgvi gv_vq nvZ ej vqv t`teb| Awg Avctbi me hšp, me Kó
wZ`-vi eřK fmvqv w`tēv|

mwenvi K_v i`tb bRj tPvtL Avbt`i cwb Gtm hvq| Zvt`i gřZv tj vtKi KvtQ hv
mwZ`B`j`| Ab` w`tk ZvKtq bRy tPvtLi cwb gřQ tdtj t`q thb GUV mwenvi
tPvtL bv cto, evav bv cvq Zvi GB D`Qj Avb` avivi |

w`b GfvteB MovtZ _vtK| cōZw`b mh®I tV Avevi A`-hvq| bRfK mh®
I Vvi mvt_ mvt_ KvtR thtZ nq| bRy mKvj tēj vB KvtR tMtQ| bRj gv AvR
evotZB AvtQ| Ni t`vo cwi`-vi Kti DVvtbi Pj vq fvZ ivbwe KitiQ mwenv| ZLbB
bRfK WvKtZ WvKtZ evoxi wfZti Pñj Gtj v Lwj j | AvRKvj Zvt`i evotZ gvtS
gvtSB AvmtQ tm| Lwj j tK t`tl citbi kvox, kvoxi AvPj wK Kti tbq mwenv|
Lwj j tK AtbK w`b t`tkB t`tl AvmtQ mwenv| Zvi I Vv emv, ZvKvtbvi fiv
mewKQB mwenv tLqj Kti| Lwj tji gta` tm knñi ew`-t Rbvtq` Kwgkbvi,
mij gj Avi kvntbl qvR fvBtqi cōZgvZ® t`L tZ cvq| GKUz mřhvM tctj B wZwb
Zvi eřKi w`tk ZvKtq _vtKb thb tj vj p`-wotZ|

fveRvZ Kvi tbB tğtqt`i` wó Gme tñtñ cōLi nq| DPz MvtQi cvZv tL tq
tetP _vKvi Rb` wRivtdi Mj v thgb j p`nq, fq tctj mRvi`i KvUv thgb tmvRv
ntq hvq tZgwb t`n tj vfx cñ`-tli nvZ t`tk evPvi Rb` tğtqt`i` wó cōLi nq|
Lwj tji Nb Nb Zvt`i evotZ Avmvi Kvi b eřtZ mwenvi tğvtUI Amjeav nq bv|
mwenvi cvtk _vKv KvtVi Uřji I ci eřm cto t`vKwb Lwj j`ix fvlvq etj ,
ŃtKgb AvtQv mwenv| bRy AvR tKv_vq tMtQ ?

Pñj vtZ Lwo tvj tZ tvj tZB mwenv DEi t`q,
ŃDwb AvR Kvj gvU tMtQ| evtai iv`-vi gvU KvU tZ|
Lwj j mwenv tK etj ,
-tZvgv`i tLvr Lei wbtZ Avmj vg| tZvgiv tZv Avi Avgvi evmvq hvev bv| ZvB
Awg Avmj vg| Zvg tZv gvtS gvtS Avgv`i evmvq AvmtZ cvtēv| GKv GKv me
mgq evotZ _vKtZ wK Avi fvtj v j vřM, KI |
mwenvi gtb gtb nwm cvq| Zvi Lp ej tZ Bt`Q Kti,
ŃfvBRvb, fvex evox _vKtj hvteb bwmK thw`b evmvq _vKte bv tmw`b hvteb|

Lwj j fvBtqi gtb K_v eřtZ cvti tm| mwenv gtb Kti cw_exi me cñ`I
gvb| B gtb gtb Zvt`i tK cw_exi th tKvb tğtq gvbtli tP tq tekx eřxgvb gtb
Kti |

mwenv eřtZ cvti tKvb wētkl KvtR bq, i`ayZvi mvt_ Mí Kivi Rb` Lwj j
evotZ Gtm tQ| Zte Lwj j Zvt`i Lvi vc mgq AtbK mrvh` Kti tQ| Zvt`i wētqi
mgq AtbK Kti tQ| G Rb` mwenv Avi bRyZvi KvtQ KZÁ| Zte mwenvi gtb nq
Gi wQtb Lwj j fvBtqi wōqB Avj v`v tKvb Dñ`k` AvtQ|

Lwj j GLb i`aymgq KvUvtbvi Rb`B K_v ej tQb,
Ńtkvb mwenv, gvtS gvtSB tZv bRy`k cti w`tbi Rb` KvR KitiZ evBti hvq|
ZLb hw` tKvb Amjeav nq Zvg AvgvtK ej ev | wēc` Avct`i K_v tZv Avi ej v
hvq bv| tKvb j 3/4v kig Kie v bv, eřj v |

-Zv tZv wK| Avctb Qov Avgv`i fñj g` t`Lvi Avi tK AvtQ etj b|

mwenv Zvi kvwotK Lwj j fvBtqi Rb` cvb mpcwi AvbtZ etj | gvtj Kv
teMg cvb mpcwi wbtq Avtm| cvb mpcwi t`tl Lwj j fvB tPvL`-řtUv PKPK KitiZ
_vtK| mwenv Rvtb cvb mpcwi i Kvitb bq, Avtēv wKQñ| b _vKtZ cvivi Avb` B
Lwj j fvBtqi tPvtL gřL cKvk cvt`Q|

wZwb Lp ZvBi mvt_ cvb wZwb Lv tQb| gvtS gvtS cvtbi tevUv t`tk wRnřv w`tq Pb
j wMtq wbt`Qb| mwenv tK Dñ`k` Kti ej tQb,
ŃtZvgvi fvexi kixi Uv fvtj v bv| tQvU ev`PvUv Zvi gvtqi eřKi`-p wKQ tZB QvotZ
Pvq bv|

Gici Lwj j fvB wK ej te tmUv mwenv Rvtb|

Lwj j ej tZ _vtK,
ŃtZvgvi fvexi GLb Avi Avgvi w`tk ZvKvtbvi mgq bvB| Dwb AvtQb Zvi ev`PřtK
wbqv|`-řxi wK`i Kvi, wK`i Kvi bv Gme Zvi eDñKB t`L tZ nq- bwmK etj v|
mwenv i`ayDci břP gv_v t`vj vtj v| Zvi Lp nwm cvt`Q etj tm gřL wKQ ej tZ
cvi tj v bv|

Lwj j Gevi cñsM cwētq gvtj Kv teMtgi w`tk ZvKtq ej tj v,
ŃtKgb AvtQb Lvj vřř|
mnR K_vUvi DEi GKUzeuKv Kti B t`q gvtj Kv teMg,
ŃtKgb Avi _wK ever nvgiv| nvgvi Kctj vZ Avi fvtj v _vKv|
-tkb Lvj vřř, GLb tZv fvj B AvtQb| bRy tZv fvj B KvR Kvg KitiZ tQ|
-Zv KitiZ tQ | wKŠ` ever KZ w`b nq tQ tji weqv nB tQ, GLt b tKvb ev`Pv Kv`Pv
Lei bvB| nvgvi teřgv tZv evbRv| Zv ever tZvgvi GKbv bRj mvt_ K_v Kb tZv|
DqvK nvgiv Avevi fvj & tPsix t`wL weqv t`řgv| tZvgiv wK Kb|

Luj j GtKerfi nZf^ntq hvq| tm AevK ntq mwenni w`tk ZmKtq _vtK|
mwenn Avi mn` KiZ cvti bv| tm Nti Pij hvq| Luj j mwennv` i evox t`tk
wdti Avtm|
wetKtj Kvj gnu t`tk evox tdivi ct_ Mdtgi nvtU Luj tj i KvtQ NUBvUv RvbZ
cvti bRy| evox wdti tm t`tL mwenn mviw` b wKQB Lvqvb| bv tLqB tm weQvbrq
itq AvtQ| bRymwennv`K tWtK etj ,
N mwenn, Avig AvR tZvgvi K_v i btev bv| gvtK me wKQvej tev|
mwenn bRj nvZ tPtc ati etj ,
- bv, bv| Avctb AvgvtK K_v w`tQb gvtK GB K_v ej teb bv| Avig gvi K_vq wKQ
gtb Kwi bvB|
mwenn Kvi tZ _vtK | bRymwenni tPvtLi cwib gdtZ gdtZ etj ,
-gvi ntq Avig tZvgvi KvtQ gvd Pw`Q| Zvg Zvi K_vq wKQzgtb Kite bv| tm
gt`mLg`vby ZvB GB me K_v etj |
bRymwenni tPvtLi cwib gdtZ gdtZ frte Avtiv KtZv tPvtLi cwib Zvt`iK
tdj tZ nte|

GdWmeBG mwn`v ciz gvtmB GKevi Kti mwennv` i evoxZ Avtm|
mwenni tLur Lei tbb| mwenni Rb` Zvi Lp gqv nq| Zvi t`wRovi LvZvi m`lg
`suwZi Zvij Kv t`tk tm bRyAvi mwenni bvg tKtU w`tqtQ| mSvb avitb mwenn
m`lg A_P `suwZ wmwte Zviv A`lg| mwenn GLbl bRj msmvi KtQ| A_P
tgtqt` i t`gt` Ggb ntj `vgx wetq Kivi Rb` cvMj ntq hvq| mSvb bv nI qvi
Rb` KZ Ribi Ni tft`tQ, KZRb Zvi eDtK Zvj vK w`tqtQ| bRtK fvj tetm
ever gvi AgtZ wetq KtQt etj B mwenn GLbl bRj msmvi KtQ|

mwn`v tgtqj x mgm`v` t`j v wbtq mwenni mvt_ tLvj vtg`v Avjvc Kti | cIqB
wFUmgb G K`vcmy , Avqib U`vetj U,Kugi ewo w`tq hvb| Mdtgi wewfbaxelq wbtq
Avtj vPbv Ktib| mwn`v fvexi KvtQ mevi Leib _vtK| Kvi Kte wetq ntjv, Kvi
`xi Kte ev`Pv nte, Kvi mvt_ Kvi fvjtj vevmvi m`uK`me Leib mwn`v fvexi KvtQ
AvtQ| mwenn mwn`v fvexi KvtQ gvtS gvtSB Zvi evoxi tLvr Lei tbb| ever gvi
K_v RvbZ Pvg, tQvU fvB knxt` i K_v RvbZ Pvg, I t` iK wbtq GLb wK fvteQ
Zvi ever gv, tmUvl RvbZ Pvg|

gtbi Ae`3 hšpvi K_v wbtRi ARvtšB tewotq Avtm mwenni | RvbZ hvq Lp
AvMh wbtq,
Nfvex, miz`B Avig wK Avi tKvtbv w` b gv ntZ cvi tev bv|
tgtq ntq gv ntZ bv civi Kó mwn`v ZZUv eštZ cvti bv Kvi b Zvi th mSvb
AvtQ| Zte mwenni bv cvl qvi te`bv tm fvj B eštZ cvti | tm DEi t`q,
N Zv wK Kti m`e| bRytZv Acvti kb Kwi tqtQ|

mwenn Avev`iv cIkaKti ,
NwKš` fvex Avig th i bwiQ AtbtKi `vgxi Acvti kb Kivi cil Zvt`i ev`Pv
ntqtQ| I t` i hw` nq Zte Avgvi nq bv tKb ?
mwn`vi K_v i t`b tm Lp Kó cvq| tm DEi t`q,
Nzvg nqtZv wKB i tbtQv| AtbK mgq wK gtZv Acvti kb bv ntj G i Kg nq|
Avevi Acvti k`bi ci wFZti i wMU Ltj tMtj I G i Kg ntZ cvti |
-ZvQvov Avi tKvb Dcvq bvB ?
Lp gb Lvivc Kti fvex etj b,
-Avig i tbtQ Avevi Acvti kb Kti wFZti i wJDe tRvov t`qv nq| GtZ th Kvr
nte Zvi tKvb wbtQZv bvB|
-Zvtj DvrtK Avevi Acvti kb Kiv hvte bv ?
i Kt`bv GKUv nwm w`tq mwn`v etj ,
-Avti, tmUv wK tZvt`i gtZv tjt`Ki Rb` ? I B Acvti kb XvKvi eo nvmcvZvtj
Kti | Avi I B Acvti kb KtZ AtbK AtbK UvKv j vtM|
I i mvgtb th wbfy wbfy Avkvi Avtj v wQj -Zv GtKerfi wbtf hvl qvq tm nZvk ntq
hvq| nZvk ntq tm cIkaKti ,
-Zvtj wK Avi tKvb AvkvB bvB |
cwi tekUv nVr Kti B thb fvix ntq hvq| mwn`v fvex Gevi cwi tek nvj Kv Kivi
Rb` GKUzgt` wJtc tntm etj b,
NbrynqtZv tKvb w` b ever ntZ cvi te bv wKš` Zvg wKB gv ntZ cvi ev|
mwenni tPvL gt` gntZB PKPK KtZ _vtK|
NmwZ` ! fvex Avctb miz` ej tZtQb ! Avig Avevi gv ntZ cvi tev !
mwn`v fvex Gevi nvmtZ nvmtZ etj ,
NtZvi hw` tKvb w` b Ab` tKvb gvt`l i mvt_ wetq nq Zvtj ZB gv nwe |
-wQ, wQ fvex | Gme Avctb wK ej tZtQb| Zv wK nq bwmK |
-Zvtj gtb Ki ZB hw` tZvi gvmt`Ki wec` RbK w` b `wjtZ Ab` tKvb cij`l
gvt`l i mvt_ tgv v tgv Kwi m Zte tZvi I ev`Pv nte|
mwenn j 3/4v tctq gv_v bRtKti | mwn`v fvex Gevi AvteMi mvt_ etj b,
NGB c`w`exUv eoB AvRe RvqMv ešwjt | Dci Avj v KLb wK Kiteb tKD Rv`b bv|
wZwb PvBtj ZB nqtZv GKw` b gv nwe | GKUzAevK ntq mwenn mwn`v fvexi K_v
i btZ _vtK|
Gici mwn`v fvex tgtqt` i Mf`viti bi Rb` tKvb tKvb w` b tekx Kvhr`ix, tKvb
tKvb w` b w`bvc` ,Gmtei wewi Z eb`v Ktib|
ci cij`l i mvt_ A`ea wjt`bi K_vq mwenni gb Lvivc ntq hvq| gt` Kvtj v
Kti mwenn tmB c`ht`½ etj ,

N'Avig Ab" tKvb cjt"i K_v eij bvB fvex| Avig ej uQj vg I tK w`qv Avig gv ntZ cvi tev wKbv| Avctb Avgvt` i tK t`vqv Ktib| Dbvi gtZv` vgx me tqtq cvq bv| Avig DbvtK wvqv Lp mjL|

mvin`vfex eStZ cvi mvienv Zvi K_vq i vM Kti tQ| tm Avevi etj , Nmvienv ZB gtb wKQz Kwi m bv, Avig tZvi mvt_ GKUzVvAv Ki uQj vg|

Pc ntq hvq mvienv| mvin`v fvexi K_v,tjv evi evi Zvi Kvfb evRtZ_vtK| bZb Kti gv nevi evmbv Zvi t`n gbtK Av"Qbekt"i Ztj | bRj gv Avi Mtgi tqtqt` i K_v ZvtK AvnZ Kti | miz" miz" wK tm evbRv ? tm wK eU`v, tm wK wvujv ?

cKwzi me wKQB cOZ wvqz bZb bZb mwi Rb" D=st ntq_vtK| `cObw`Z ntqB Zviv cv_exi fvimvg" i vlv Kti Pj tQ| MvQcvjv, ci cvmL Rxe RŠ' mktj B esk eixi`ybevi Avkv wbtq Atc vlv Ki tQ| ci vMqvtbi Rb" dtj i thgb Avkv`v, wVg cvivi Rb" tKwktj i thgb Atc vlv, extRi thgb Avwiz Z ntq tPvL tgv vi B"Qv , i`qv tcvivi thgb cRvcwzi thgb nevi evmbv tZgub gv nevi D`M0 evmbvB mvienvtK tectivqv Kti tZvtj |

ag,mgvR, ms`vi , wvqgbwz mwkQzi tPtq Zvi Kvfo eo ntq I tv gv ntZ cviv| wKfvte tm gv nte, tKgb Kti tm gv nte tmUv GB gvtZ`Zvi Kvfo eo bq| Zvi Kvfo eo -Zvi tKvj Rto GKwU ev"Pr Avmte, th ZvtK gv etj Wvkte, bRtK eev etj Wvkte| gvtj Kv teMg Zvi tQvU bwiZtK wbtq miv M0g Nti teivte| cv_exi tKD ZvtK Avi evbRv ej te bv, tKD ZvtK wvujv etjZ cvi te bv| gv ntZ bv cvitj wKfvte GKRb vixi Rvteb cbZv Avtm ? gv ntZ bv cvitj tqtq ntq R=st bqv m_vRZv tKv_vq ? GZme fvebv mvienvtK cOq cvMj Kti tZvtj |

(Ov`k cwi t"Q`)

cOq GK mBvn ntq Gtjv bRyevotZ tbB| `j ej wbtq KvR Ki tZ tMtQ `wvfb t`tk| cOqB tm GLb evBti Kvtr hvq| evBti tMtj UvKv tekx cvl qv hvq| tKvb tKvb evi tm `B wZb gym ci evox tdti | hvl qvi Avtm bRyth evRvi Kti w`tq tMvQj , Zv me tkl ntq tMtQ| `pcti ivbwi gtZv Nti wKQB tbB| mvienv e`vM wbtq Lwj tj i t`vKvfb Avtm| mvienvtK t`tLB Lwj j etj ,

- Avti , wK e`vcvi , mvienv| Avig fvtZvQ tZvgiv t`vKvfb AvmtZtQv bv tKb, AvR tZvgv` i evox hvtev fvtZvQj vg| bRyAvgtK tLvR Lei wbtZ etj tMtQ| -bv fvBRvb| Nti wKQy AvbvR cvwz Avi PvDj uQj | I Mjv k`vl nq bvB tZv, ZvB Avmv nq bvB| mvienvi DEi |

-GLb KI wK wK wbev| mvienv GKevti AtbK wKQy wbtZ Pvq| hvZ Kg ctv| ZvtK mvZw` b Avi AvmtZ bv nq| Lwj j ZLb etj ,

- Avti , GKevti AZ wKQy wvqv evm KBiv Lvev bwiK| Avig tZv AvwQ| cOZw` b Avmev, UvUKv UvUKv Lvev| mvienv wKQy etj bv | Zte tm wKQy Kg Kti `B wZb w`tbi Av`vtR LiP tbq| Gi ci Lwj j etj ,

- kni tMvQj vg| fvj wngwb Avi cvDWvi AvbQ| GLb tMivgti tqtqiv G_vvB tbq| Zvg wbev bwiK| mvienv etj ,

- bv, fvBRvb| j vMte bv| - Avti Zvg `vtgi wPŠv-KBt"i bv tZv| bv nq `vg bvB w`jv| Lwj j GK i Kg tRvi KtiB GKUv cvDWvi Avi GKUv t0v mvienv tK t`q| mvienv tm,tjv wbtq `vwtq_vtK| t`vKvfb ZLb Avti v tj vKRb LiP wvWQj | mevB Ptj hvl qvi ci Lwj j ZvtK `vwtq_vKtZ t`tL etj ,

-wK e`vcvi , wKQy ev bwiK| -Avctbi mvt_ K_v uQj | Lwj j eStZ cvi t`vKvfb KgPvixi mvgtb mvienv wKQy etjZ Pv"Q bv | tm t`vKv t`tK tewotq mvienvtK wbtq GKUzGtm `vwtq etj ,

-wK e`vcvi ! wKQynBtQ bwiK ! mvienv gv_v bxpzKti AvgZv AvgZv Kti etj ,

-K_vUv Kq w`b nq ej tZ PvBtZvQ| wKŠ`ej tZ cvi tZvQ bv| -wK nBtQ KI tZv| ftqi wK AvtQ| -AvBR Kq w`b i vtZ NgyBtZ cvi tZvQ bv|

Lwj j GLb `vi`b DfEwRZ| tm etj , -gvfb, eStZ cvij vg bv| -ivtZ gtb nq Nti i wQtb tKD `wvqv_vtK| Avgvi Lp fq Kti |

-KI wK| PvPx Rvfb bv ? tZvgiv GK Nti Ngyv bv ? -bv fvBRvb| Avgiv `B Nti `BRb Ngyv| Lwj Ni ivBLv wK Ngyv hvq| -wK AvtQ| tKvb wPŠv-Ki ev bv| AvBR ivtZ Avig hvtev|

-fvBRvb Avti Kuv K_v, Av=stK GBme K_v ej teb bv| Avig tZv Av=stK wKQy evj bvB|

-Av"Qv, Av"Qv| I bvtK wKQy etj tev bv| Avig ivBtZ tZvgiv Nti i Kvfb_vKtev| mvienv LiP cvwz wbtq Lwj tj i t`vKv t`tK Ptj Avtm|

Kò cʰŋi ivZ| wKl Kvʰjv AÜKvʰi tQʰq AvʰQ tMvUv LybqvMvQ|
tLvj ,KiZvj Avi evmki kʰä tʰf½ Lvb Lvb nʰq hvʰʰQ ivʰZi w-äZv| nvʰUi cʰ
cvʰki cʰAvʰqtʰZi _vb gw-ʰi ʰŋ b t-ʰK Pj ʰQ fivMeZ cvW Avi bvgKxZ
Abpʰv| mvi vRxeʰbi cvc j vNe Kʰi w-ym-æc0vʰqʰi tj vKRb ci Kvʰj i Rb- wKQz
mÄq Kivi gvbʰm mvi vVZ aʰi eʰm _vKʰe| cʰj b- vi evox GB gw-ʰi i KvʰQB|
wZwbl wK fMevʰbi KvʰQ Zvi KZ KʰgRb- ʰŋgv PivBʰZ GʰmʰQb ? wKl Kvʰj v
AÜKvi tʰ- Kʰi gʰx t- vKb- vi Luj j AvmʰQ mwenni evoxi KvʰQ| mwenni tRʰM
AvʰQ| tm Aʰcʰŋv KiʰQ Luj j i | mwenni Rvbji KvʰQ wMʰq Luj j bʰPz -ʰi
ej ʰQ,

-mwenni, Avig GLvʰb AvmQ| Wi wKʰmi |
mwenni Avʰ- Avʰ- etj ,
-fvBRvb, Avgvi fq j vMʰZʰQ Avctb wʰZʰi Avʰmb |
i Rv tLvj vB wQj | Luj j Avʰ- Avʰ- tKvb i Kg kã bv Kʰi Nʰi tXvʰK| Nʰi GKUv
tKʰi wMʰbi Kuc Rj wQj | wEovb Ovov emi Avi tKvb RvqMv tB| wEovbvq
Avavʰkvqv nʰq AvʰQ mwenni | tm Luj j tK etj ,
-fvBRvb, etmb |
GiB gʰa- Luj j i i³ cʰvʰn teto tMʰQ| tm mwenni cvʰk wEovbvq wMʰq etm|
mwenni Mʰqʰi Kvco GLb Gʰj vʰgʰj v| evoxi wQʰb GKwU Rsvj Mʰqʰi tMvUv tevUv
Avj Mv nʰq gwUʰZ cʰi | ivZ hZ Mfxi nq tmB tMvUvi civi kãl ZLb tRvʰi
nq | G i Kg GKUv tMvUv civi kʰä fq tctq thb mwenni Luj j ʰK Rvotq aʰi |

GB cv- exi AʰbK e- w³ Zpʰv cʰ- l GKRB AvZ mvqvb- mavi b tgʰqʰi kixʰi i
Rb- gʰtʰZB fj wUz Kʰi Zvʰi e- w³ ZʰK| ew- evmx KvʰRi tgʰqʰi kixʰi i KvʰQ
AʰbK bvgx -vqx e- w³ wK Zvʰi e- w³ ZʰK memRʰ t- qwb ? t- n wew- u hvʰ- i
GKgʰv tckv, GiKg AʰbK cvZzvi me cʰ- l ʰK Zvʰi Nʰi tʰq bv | ʰh me
cʰ- l ʰK Zvʰi i KvʰQ Ai- wPKi gʰb nq, Zvʰi i ʰK Zvʰi cʰZ- vLvb Kʰi | Zte tm me
cʰ- l wK l B cvZzʰi i tʰqʰl wKp bq ? Aci- c my- ix Kj MneayhLb - ʰa mv- v
i stʰqʰi bʰivg wEovbvq Zvi - vgx i Rb- Aʰcʰŋv Kʰi ZLb Zviv tʰvsi v ew- ʰZ
cibvixi kixʰi i tLvʰR tewotq cʰo | cv- exi tēkxfvM cʰ- l B bʰixi t- n tʰvM
KiʰZ Pʰq, Zvʰi i - RweK ʰŋav tgUvʰZ Pʰq | tʰqʰt- i gʰbi AgZ mʰv KZ Rb cvb
Kʰi ? K0Rb cʰ- l B ev bʰixi gʰbi Lei ivʰL ?
AvR mwenni gwMʰKi tʰSʰi Zg w- b | Mfʰvi ʰbi Rb- m- æbvgq GKwU w- b | mewKQz
gv- vq ti ʰLB mwenni Zvi Nʰi t- vKvb Luj j ʰK tWʰK GʰtʰQ | Ggb GKwU WvʰKi
Aʰcʰŋvq thb Luj j wQj |
Luj j i wKʰm teto tMʰQ | tm Avi wʰtʰRʰK wK ivLʰZ cvʰi bv | mwenni wʰtʰRi
eʰKi mʰ- tʰc aʰi | mwenni w- K t- ʰK tKvb evav bv tctq tm Avʰivl mvmx nʰq

l ʰv | Klb thb Zvʰi bʰvPovq wʰf tMʰQ tKʰi wMʰbi ewZ | cʰAvʰqtʰZi _vb
gw- ʰi t- ʰK tʰm Avm vK tXvʰj i kʰä tXʰK hvq Luj j i KvgvZ- kã | ʰŋavZ-
tʰKʰoi gʰZv tm Svcʰq cʰo mwenni Dci | GKUvʰb Lʰj tʰtʰj t- q mwenni
ci ʰbi Kvco | mʰ- v yLvevʰi i gʰZv tʰtʰU cʰU tLʰZ _vʰK mwenni wʰK | bʰix cʰ- l i
metʰPʰq Avb- Nb gʰZʰK mwenni KvʰQ GLb hʰʰvi gʰb nq | - ʰZ - wZ tʰc mn-
Kʰi hvq Amj mg Luj j i Drcxob | AhʰZ mnm- i mʰvby t- ʰK tm GKwU gvʰ avi
wʰtʰZ Pʰq, hv bRj kixi t- ʰK nmʰtq tMʰQ | Aʰcʰŋvq _vʰK Luj j i Pʰvš- öj ʰbi |

t- ʰg tMʰQ gw- ʰi XvK tXj Avi Ki Zvʰj i kã | GLb Pj ʰQ fivMeZ cvW |
AʰbK - j t- ʰK tKvb hvʰʰQ mʰtʰKi A- ʰmn fivMeZ cvʰvi wei x D- Pvi b,
0 Aš- eš- Bʰg t- nv wZ- tm v- vt kixi Yt
b RvqʰZ wʰtʰZ ev K- wPr
bvqs fZy fivZv ev b fʰt
AʰRv wZ- t kv- ʰZvqs cʰvʰb
b nb- ʰZ nb- gvʰb kixi || 0

wZwbl Lʰe my- i Kʰi tKvgj KʰU Gevi A- ʰebʰv KiʰQb,
t- n AvbZ- wKš- AvZv wZ- | AvZvi R- ʰb vB, gZi bʰv, ʰŋq bʰv, ewx
bv | kixi b0 nʰtj l AvZv b0 nq bv | gʰbʰl i kixi Acw- l nʰZ cvʰi wKš- gb
wK Klbl Acw- l nq ?

Gfʰte Avʰiv KʰqK ivZ mwenni wʰK Luj j i m½ mn- KiʰZ nq | cʰ0qvRb cʰwʰtq
tMʰj tm wbe- E Kʰi Luj j ʰK | Gi cil Luj j Zvi KvʰQ Avʰm | GKw- b ivʰZ Gʰm
Luj j t- ʰL mwenni Nʰi tB | tm Zvi kvʰi woi Nʰi Ngyvʰ- Q | AZB Luj j wʰtʰi hvq |
cʰi t- vKvʰb LiP AvbʰZ tMʰj Luj j mwenni wʰK etj ,
-wK e- vcvʰi, Zvg GLb tZvgvi Nʰi _vʰKv bv tKb ? Avig Kq- b wMqv wdiv AvmʰQ |
mwenni eʰtʰZ cvʰi Luj j GLb i³ gvstmi - ʰ tctqʰQ | ZvʰK G c- t- ʰK tdivʰZ
ntē | ewxgvb mwenni Luj j ʰK wʰt- Kʰi etj ,
-fvBRvb, Av- ʰ gʰb nq mewKQyeʰtʰZ cvʰi ʰQ | AvgvʰK GLb Avi GKj v Nʰi _vKʰZ
t- q bv | Avgvi fq KiʰZʰQ | Av- ʰ hʰ- DvʰtʰK wKQyeʰtʰ t- q |
Luj j DkLj KiʰZ _vʰK | mwenni Luj j i gʰbi K- v eʰtʰZ cvʰi | tm cʰw- w- wZ
mvqj t- qvi Rb- etj ,
-wʰš- Kiʰeb bv | Av- ʰ evoxʰZ bv _vKʰj Avig Avctbʰi Lei w- e | Kq- b Avctb
Avi Avgvʰ- i evoxʰZ hvʰtʰq bv |
Luj j i tj vʰvZi gʰ- PKPK KiʰZ _vʰK |

KʰqKw- b cʰi B Aek- b RyMʰtʰg wʰtʰi Avʰm | wʰtʰi Gm mwenni gʰa-
GK cʰKvi cʰw- eZʰ t- LʰZ cvq | GLb thb tm me mgq PʰcPvc _vKʰZB tēkx
c0- Kʰi | ZvʰK wK bRyGLbl wK gʰZv eʰtʰZ cvʰi ʰQ bv | AʰbKw- b ci evox

wdti Avmvi Rb" wK tm iVm KitiQ ? mwenvi gthi tKvrb th tgN Rtg DVtQ,Zv bRyZij Kti w tZ Pvg bv| Bt"Q KtiB GLb tm mwenvtK tekx NuUtZ Pvt"Q bv| Zvi GLb KvRi gli'g| `GKw b evoxZ t_tKB Avevi thtZ nt"Q bZb wK Kiv tKvb KvR| AtpK `j `fvst_tKI GLb Iti WwK AvmtQ| MwBevUv, cjvkevox, e_ovtZI AtpK gRti `j GK mv_t KvR Kitz hv"Q| I w tK thgb KvRi Pwn`v AvtQ, tZgub fvjv UvKv cqmv| cvlqv hv"Q| AtpKw b ci evox wdtij bRy Lwij nvtZ tdti bv| Mtgi nuU t_tK tKvb w b mwzi kvox, tKvbw b tcvUtKvUi Kvco tKvbw b evDtri Kvco wKtb wbtq Avtm| GLb Avi G_tjv mwenvi gth Avb` t`q bv| bRyestZ cvti bZb kvox,bZb Kvco Avi mwenvtK AvtMi gtZv Avb` t`q bv| tm Acivaxi gtZv mwenvtK etj ,

-Avgv estZ cvimQ, Zig Avgvi Dcti tMv`K itQv| mwenv Pz Kti vtK| tKvb K_v etj bv| bRyAvevi etj ,
-Avgvi GvtZw b evBti Kvg Kiv wK nq bvB| Avgv Avi wet`k LvUe bv| `vtkK KvR Kitev| wet`ki UvKvi eiKZ bvB| `vtki GKUvKv wet`ki `k UvKvi mgvb|

mwenv Gevi Avi Pz Kti vtK bv| tm etj ,
-Avctb Gme wK etj b ! wQ, wQ &Avgv iVm Kitev tKb| wet`k bv LvUtj msmvi Pj tev tKgb Kti ? Avctb bv vtKj Avgvi Lp Kó nq wKs`wK Kiv hvBtev etj b| GLvbKvi KvgvB w`qv tZv msmvi Pj bv| Avctbi Dci Avgv tKb iVm Kitev etj b| Avctb tZv B"Qv KBiv wet`k hvb bvB|

bRygtb gth fite evoxZ bv vtKj Zvi gv wK mwenvi mv_t Lp Lvivc e`envi Kti| cZteki KvQ tm itbtQ Zvi gv bwK mwenvtK Lp Mj vMvj Kti| gvtS gvtS bwK MvtqI nuZ tZvtj | wKs`mwenv tm K_v KLbI bRtK etj bv| bRy fvtQ gvtqi AZvPrti i KvitbB teva nq mwenvi gb Lvivc| tm mwenvtK etj ,

-Avgv Rwb mwenv,gvtK tZvgvtK Lp Kó w t"Q| ev"Pr bv nI qvi Rb" tm tZvgvtK Kó w t"Q| me t`vl Avgvi Avi Kó KitztQv Zig| mwenvi `tPvL tetq cvwb SitZ vtK| tm Kw tZ Kw tZB etj ,

-Avctb i ayAvstK t`vl t`b tKb ? Avgvi I tZv gv nBtZ B"Qv Kti | tQvE GKUv ev"Pr wqav Avgv mviv tMivg Njtev| mevB Zvti Av`i Kite| tKD AvgvtK Avi evbRv ej tZ cvite bv| Avctbti tKD Avi AvUKov ej te bv| ev"PrUv AvctbtK Avev etj Wwkte|

GKUyPz Kti t_tK tm Gevi bRtK cKvQto t`q,
- Avctbi I tZv eev nBtZ B"Qv Kti | etj b Avctbi eev nBtZ B"Qv Kti bv ?

mwenvi K_v itb bRynZf`ntq hvq| tm Avi tKvb K_v ej tZ cvti bv| mwenv tZv mwZ` K_vB ej tQ| Zvi I tZv eev ntZ Bt"Q Kti | GKevi Aek` tm gth

KitiQ Kvi I GKUv ev"Pr cvj K tbtel wKs`tK t`te Zvt`itK cvj K ev"Pr| Mtg AtpK tj vKRb Afvtei Kvitb Zvt`i ev"PrvtK Ab` gvbfti nvtZ Ztj t`q| Zte Zviv hv`i nvtZ Ztj t`q Zviv kniti UvKv cqmv Ajv tjkV| Zvt`i AtpK UvKv cqmv AvtQ wKs` ev"Pr Kv"Pr tbb| bRj gtZv Mixe w bgRjtK tK ev"Pr t`te| Gme tftb tm Avi Zvi gthi B"Qv KvDtkB etj w|

i"vRi tLvR bRyAvevi `jej wbtq e_ov Pj hvq| mwenvi GKwKtZi hšbv Avevi i" nq| Zte tm GLb Atc`v KitiQ Zvi tmB KwLZ w buji | th w buji Rb" tm tqtq`i gj`evb wRbmvU wemR` w tqtQ| ci cvtli mv_t ivZ KwUtqtQ| gv nevi Rb" hv hv Kivi-tm ZvB KitiQ|

AetktI Zvi KvQ tmBw buj Avtm Zte Zv I i Rb" `j`tcae ntq| hv tm Avkv Kitiw| wqvgZ weivZ w tQ wK AvUvk w tbi gv_vq mwenvi wcv qW Avtm| Zvi Rb" GKw jvj evZ`wbtq Avtm- mwenv Zig gv nt"Qv bv|

wK Kite GLb mwenv| Gfite Avi Kitzv cix`v ZvtK w tZ nte| Avi KZ Kó ZvtK Kitz nte| G mgvtRi mKj imZ bwiZ tft`i ay gv nevi `p` AvKv`vq tm `vgtK GK iKg cZvi bv Kti Ab` cvtli i mv_t wgvj Z ntqtQ| Zte wK Zvi me wKOB tkl ntq tMjtj v| Mtgi tjvKRb Avi Zvi kv`wo gvtj Kv teMtgi K_vB wK Zte wK ? tm wK mwZ`B evbRv ? tmwK mwZ`B eUv, wbojv bRi`j tZv eUv wQtjv bv| mwenvtK GB cv_extZ ewPtq ivLvi Rb" tm B"QvKtiB eUv ntqtQ| eUv Kivi UvKv w tQ `vavi Pvj wKtbQ| Zvi Rb" GtbQ tgvUv kvox| bRy cQvRb ntj Zvi Rb" wbtRi RxebvUv w tZ cvite| wKs`Avj wK ZvtK R`st t_tKB eUv Kiti tittQ ? cKwZ wK ZvtK Avi tKvbw b gv ntZ t`te bv|

mwenv GLb wK Kite ? GLbI wK GB cv_extZ vKvi AwvKvi Zvi AvtQ ? tm wK AvZhv`v Kite ? Zv wK Kti nq| Zte tZv bRj mv_t cZvi bv Kiv nte| Zvi fvjv vevvtK Aghv`v Kiv nte| tm gviv tMjt bRj wK nte| Zvi kv`woi Avkv wK Avi tKvb w b cvj b nte bv| dUdtU bwZtK wK wZwb Avi Av`i Kitz cvite bv| tMvUv Mtg tKvtj Kti wbtq Nj tZ cvite bv| Zv ntZ cvti bv| mwenv Avevi tPov Kite| GLb tm thLvrb Gtm tcs`tQ- tmLvB t_tK GZ mntR tm Avi wdti Avmte bv|

Avevi mwenv i" Kti| mwenv fvxi KvQ tRtb tbcv wivc` w b Avi wcv`RbK w b `uj i wmvte i Kti | mZKZvi mv_t kv`wo tK Avovj Kti wv`w` w b `tj vtZ Avev`v Lwij tK Avgšp Rvbvq| bRyG mgvUv `jej wbtq evBti KvR hvq| bRj Abcv`wZ ZvtK G KvR mvnw` Kti| Mtgi tjtKi KvQ ctivcKvix fvj gvb|, bigism tjvfx Lwij tJ i Drxob tm mn` Kti hvq mv`i AvMgxi Avkvq| GK Ab` iKg Atc`vq w b KvUtZ vtK mwenv|

bvix t`ni `jcvtki `ju wWgravi t`tk chqumtg ciz gvtm GKU Kti wWg
`Zix nq| cZevi wZb w`bi Rb` Zviv i`ayZvt`i mwztk LjR wdtiN i`mubj Rb`
nrvnKvi ntq Aetktl Zviv Kvbentq wdti Avtm| Zvt`i Kvq wk i`mubj tKvb evQ
wePvi AvtQ ? th tKvb i`mubytctj B Zviv Ljx gtb wwl³ ntq Rivqj t`qvtj eo
nevi Atc`vq etm `vtK| Avt`-Avt`-cwiewZ Kitz `vtK bvix t`ni wefbae
Asktk| mwenv Zvi kixti cwiewZ³ tju Avt`-Avt`-eStZ cvti| AtbK w`b
t`tk Zvi wciwqW eU ntq AvtQ| Keztii gtZv btivg ejk `ju Avt`-Avt`-Avt`v
cj`o nt`Q| AvtMi tPtq GLb k³ gtb nt`Q| I tju vi Kvjtj tevUv tju vZ e`v_v
Kitz| kixti GKUv Ab` iKg A`w`-nt`Q| tMvKZ Lvl qvi ci `vtZ wKQz GKUv
AvUtK `vKtj, kixti tKv_vl KvUv dtU `vKtj, thgb nq- wK tmB iKg GK
cKvi A`w`-nt`Q mwenvi | kixti Ggb wKQz emv teletQ hvtk tm dtj I w`tZ
cvitQ bv Avevi Mhb| Kitz cvitQ bv| kixti Kvq Guv nqtZv bZb
AwfAZv, bZb tKvb gv`v| tKvb Lvevi B thb Zvi cvK`j x Mhb Kitz cvitQ bv|
me wKQB thb teoatq AvmtZ Pvt`Q| mwenvi Kvq G iKg AwfAZv cUg ntj I
Guv KLB nq Zv tm Rvtb| GLb Zvi fq teo tMtQ| tm RvtZv bv fqsKi GK
cwibuzi w`tk tm Gwmtq hv`Q| Rvtj wK tm wdti AvmtZv ? gvKomv hw` RvtZv
gvZzB Zvi gZi, Zte wK tm Mfavi b t`tk weiz `vktZv ?

bRytk wbtq Zvi fxlb fq nt`Q| tm Rvtj wK Kite ? cw`exi tKvb
cj`l gvbl wK Zvi GB iKg cw`w`Ztk tgb tbe ? cw`exi tKvb cj`l B GK Rb
bvixi gv nevi Zxe^a evmbvtK AZUv eStZ cvti wK ? bRy Zvi tclgK, Zvi
fvjtj veimv, Zvi `vgx tZv GKRB cj`l gvbl | tekx wKQz fvetZ Pvg bv mwenv|
mewKQz tKgb Gtj vtgtj v gtb nq Zvi | AvRKvj gv`S gv`S gv`Uv P`o i w`tq l tV|
tKvb KvR Kitz Zvi GLb fvjtj v jvtM bv| me mgq weQvrbq i`tq `vktZ Bt`Q
Kti |

mveavtbi mvt_ tm AvRKvj evoxi KvR Kti | tmw`b No t`vi Svo-t` qvi mgq
Zvi gv`Uv Nfo wMtqQtj v| Zvici tm tKvb iKtg Ntii evtki LjU ati wbtRtk
mvgtj wbtqtQ| GLb Zvi gv`S gv`SB ejk aidi Kti, nvZ cv tKtc l tV| tekx
fq cvevi Rtb`l Guv ntZ cvti | Zte Guv th bZb GK Rtb| AvMgb evZP`Guv
ejxgZx mwenvi eStZ Amjeav nq bv| tm eStZ cvitQ tekxw`b wclqUv tMvcb
ivLtz cvite bv| Zvi kv`wo teva nq wKQlv AvP Kitz tctitQ| wZvb AvtRv
Rvtbb bv th Zvi Av`tii mshv bRj eev nevi tKvb mshv tbB| Rvtj nqtZv
wZvb Zvi tQtj i eDtK mshv bv nevi Rb` GtZv Kó w`tZb bv| th tKvb QzVq
tQtj eDtqi Mvtq nvZ Zj tZb bv| tQtj tK Avevi wetaq t`qvi K_v ej tZb bv|
wZvb hw` RvtZv cvti b th, Zvi tešgv mshvbi gv ntZ Pj tQ Zte Zvi gtZv Ljx

teva nq Avi tKD ntebv| wZvb nqtZv Mtgi tj vKRbtK tWtk gtb mg`-Avb`
DRvi Kti ej tZb,
NGB tZvgiv i`wb hvb, nvgrvi bRyevv nBte, gB `v`x nBg| tZvgiv ZvK evbRv
Kqv wQvB tLvUv w`tQb|
bRtk tWtk ej te,
Ñevv, AvBR nvgrvi eoB mLi w`b| tZvgiv esk Avi `wv`vBKcvi bq| tZvgiv
estki emvZ Avmvi bvMtQ| bmvZ nBtj gB mMtK wguó tLvqvBg|
mwenvtk tWtk nqtZv ej tZv,
Ñg`vtqv, ZB, tgvK gvd Kwi t`Bm| gB tZvK g`vjv Kó w`tQvs, gvBbtli K_vq
wvktm Kwi evbRv KBtQvs|

ZLb wK th Avb` nte mwenvi | tmUv fvetZB GLb Zvi Mvtqi tivg
wKDtj DVtQ| eq` GK Rb gvbl nqtZv fj Kti ZvtK AtbK Kó w`tqtQ, iVM
Kti bv nq GKUz AvavZv ai KtitQ| ZvB etj wK tm Zvi mvt_ iVM Kti `vktZ
cvti | eq` Avk`vZ gvbl | Zvi eS Avb tZv GKUzKgb `vkte|

ZLb tm Ljx nqt Zvi kv`wo tk ej te,
NG me Avctb wK ej tZtQb Avs`j| Avctb bv Avgrvi Avs`j| Avctb bv Avgrvi
gj`eYx| Avctb tKb gvd Pteb| AvctbB AvgrvK gvd Kti t`b| GtZv w`b Avwg
Avctbtj `v`x Kitz cw`i bvB| AvR Avgt`i Ljxi w`b| Ljxi w`tb tKD Kv`v
Dci iVM Kiti wK Avj w`mn` Kti ?
Gme fvetZ fvetZB mwenvi tPvtL cw`b Gtm hvq| tm w`xvš-tbq Zvi kv`wo
Rvbi AvtMB tm bRtk mewKQy ej te| GKw`b bv GKw`b tmtZv GwbtZB eStZ
cvite | | wKš` tm wKfvte ej te, tKgb Kti ej te tmUvB fvetQ| bRb ev ZLb wK
Kite ? GwbtZB ZvtK kv`³ mvg_`evb gtb ntj I gvUv Zvi Lp big| ZvtK ej vi
K_v fvetZB mwenvi ej KuctZ j wMtj v|

tMvUv avb KvUvi gli`g bRyevBti KwUtq GtmQ| Gevi tm tek wKQyUvKv
GKmt_ Kitz tctitQ| teš Avi grvti Rb` KtqKuv kvox wKtb GtbQ| wKQy`b
evoxZ wvktg wbtZ tPtqQj | wKš` Zvi mZZvi mlvrtgi Kv`tbB Mtgi Ae`vcbv
Mn` ingvb fvB ZvtK tRvi KtiB Zvi dmtj i t`vtZ cvrvivi KvR j wMtqtQ|
gvm tktl AtbK UvKvl w`tZ tPtqtQ| mviivZ dmtj i tLZ cvrviv w`tq mKvj
tejv bRyevoxZ Avtm| Zvici nvZ gL` atq Nti Avtm| gwUtZ gv`j wvQtq cvšv-
fvZ wbtq mwenv etm AvtQ| tm AvR w`j fZP` Kti wQtj v| w`j bRj w`cQ
Lvevi | i`ayw`j fZP` w`tqB tm GK Mvgj v fvZ tLtz cvti | `Rtb GK mvt_
tLtz etm| mwenvi kv`wo evoxZ bv `vktj I iv `Rtb GK mvt_ B Lvq| gvjt Kv
teMg Kó w`b t`tk tgvRvni cvbwzi evoxZ KvR Kitz| cUz`b mKvtj tm Ptj
hvq| wvktj B wdti Avtm| bey Lp Zvbi mvt_ fvZ tLtz `vtK| mwenv tLtz
cvitQ bv| gv`v bvP`Kti i`ayfvZ bvotZ ZvtK| bRj Zvi w`tk ZvKvtj `jGK gjv

fVZ gtl Ztj tbq| bRj Lvl qv ntj mVbK `ytUv tm evBti wbtq hvq| tm,tj v
cwi`vi Kti Avevi Nti Avtm| PwKi bxtP cvtbi Wvei t_tK cvb wbtq tm my`i
Kti mVrvq| ZvtZ GKUzmMÜ R`P`q| Zvi ci cvbUv bRj nvtZ t`q| bRyetj ,
-GBevi Lp mMÜ R`P AvbiQ| eSj v mwenv, R`PQov wK cvb Lvl qv hvq ? Pb
Qov thgb cvb nq bv tZgub R`PQov cvtbi gRv nq bv| Zvg| Avt`-Avt`-R`P
Lvl qv wKLev|
mwenv K_vi DEi t`q bv| Ab`mgq ntj tm wbdqB ej tZv,
-bv evel| Awg R`PLvter bv| gvtS gvtS KvPv mpcwii Avgvi gv_vq ati | R`PtLj
tZv AvgvK cvl qvB hvte bv|
A_ev ej tZv,
-GBme wK Lvl b wKlv AvmQb etj b tZv| AvctbK wKŠ`G_j v Lvl b QvotZ nte|
AvR Gme wKQb etj bv| tm Pz Kti etm_vK| weQvovq etm bRyAvig Kti cvb
Lv`Q| cvtbi tevUv t_tK Pb Wvb nvtZi ZRbtZ wbtq wRnYvq j vMvt`Q Avi _b _b
Kti fvl qvBqv Mvb Mvt`Q| mwenv gv_v bxpzKti bRytk etj ,
N Awg AvctbK GKUv K_v ej tZ PvB|
Gevi tm cvtbi tevUv t_tK Pb mi mwii wRnYvi j vMvtZ j vMvtZ DEi w`tj v,
NwK K_v ej ev, etj v|
mwenv wKQb etj bv, Pz Kti _vK|
bRy Zvov t`q,
-wK ej tZ PvBj v ? etj v bv tKb |
Gevi mwenv wKQej tZ cvti bv| `hvtZ gtl tXtK ü ü Kti tKt` tdtj |
nZ PwKZ bRy weQvov t_tK Dtv hvq| mwenvi KvQ wMtg Zvi gtl t_tK nvZ
mwitq t`qvi tPov Ki tZ Ki tZ etj ,
NKu`tQv tKb| wK nBtQ etj v | bv ej tj Awg wK eS`tev|
mwenv gtl t_tK nvZ mwitq wbtq etj ,
NAwg AvctbK bv Rvovq GKUv KvR KiwQ| Avctbi KvQ GLbl tMvcb Kti
i vLwQ| K_vUv AvctbK ej tZ bv etj Awg gtb gtb Lp Kó cvBtZwQ|
bRyth fq tctqtQ tmUv Zvi KtÜB tmUv tevSv tMj ,
NwK Ki tQv Zvg mwenv ! wK nBtQ ? Awg tZv wKQb eS`tZwQ bv|
mwenv dmtq Ku`tZ Ku`tZB DEi t`q,
NZvi AvtM Avctb AvgvK etj b, tKD bv eS`tj | Avctb AvgvK eS`teb| Awg
hZeo Ab`vq Kwii bv tKb Avctb AvgvK gvd Kti w`teb|
bRyGevi Aw`i ntq | tV,
NZvg wK Rvov bv mwenv Awg tZvgvK KZ fv`tj veim| Zvg Rvov bv Awg tZvgv
Rb` wK wK Ki tZ cwii | GBevi etj v Zvg wK Ki tQv|

NAwg Rvov me wKQz Rvovi ci Avctb AvgvK Nbv Kiteb| Ggb wK Avctb
AvgvK ZvjvK w`tZl cvtib| Awg Rvov Awg hv KiwQ Zv `ybvqi tKvov `vgx
gvtZ cvite bv wKŠ` t`vov Avj wii Avctb wekym Ktib Awg hv KiwQ Zv kpy
Avgvi Rtb` bv, Avctbi Rb` KiwQ, Av`yvi Rb` KiwQ|
bRymwenvi K_vi wKQb eS`tZ cvti bv| tm Gevi mwenvi nvZ `wU ati SvKvZ
SvKvZ etj ,
NAwg wKQb eS`tZ cvitZwQ bv | Zvg AvgvK me wKQvLj etj v|
GK GK Kti me wKQzLj etj mwenv| mwenv fvexi KvQ wKfvte gv nl qv hvq
tm K_v, Zvi kvii woi Mj gtb` i K_v, Mdtgi tj vKt` i ZvtK evbRv etj WvKi K_v,
Zvt` i esk ewxi K_v mtefcwii Zvi gv nevi `ybevi AvKv`vvi K_v| Zvi ci Lwjj
fvBtqi mvt` Zvi kvii woi K m`utKp K_v| me wKQb tm AKctU etj | tKv wKQb
tm tMvcb Kti bv|
bRj GLb tKv teva kw³ AvtQ wK bv tmUv tevSv hv`Q bv| tm gwU`Z etm
AvtQ| Zvi `wUj tetq tbtg hv`Q Aewi Z Akb`avi| gv_vUv `hvtÜi bxtP wbtq
AtbKv`b etm_vKtj v tm| Zvi ci AtbKv`b ci Avt`-Avt`-gtL Zj tj v| ZvtK
GLb Kvs`cwii ktš-gvbtI i gtv j vMtg| Zvi tPvL`wU gti` i tbkvq gvZvtj i gtv
tdvj vtdvj v j vMtg| bxpz`ti c`q wdm wdm Kti bRyey tj v,
NZvg GBUv wK Kij v mwenv| Zvg hv Ki tQv Zv tKv w`b nq bvB| Avi tKvov b
nBtZ cvti bv|
mwenv Gevi bRj `wU cv tPtc ati etj ,
NAvctb AvgvK gvd Kti t`b|
bRyZvi nvZ w`tq mwenvi nvZ `yUv ati etj ,
NAwg Rvov mwenv GBUv Avgvi B`v | Avgvi Rb`B tZvgvK GB Ab`vq c_ ai tZ
nBtQ|
wKQv`b t_tg Avevi bRyetj ,
NZvg AvgvK Lp Kó w`tQv| Avgvi gbUv fvB`v w`tQv| Zey Awg tZvgvK gvd
Kij v| tZvgvK gvd Kiv Qov th Avgvi Avi wKQz Kivi bvB | tZvgvK th Awg
cvMtg i gtv fv`tj veim| tZvgvK Qov th Avgvi wKQb _vKte bv|
mwenvi gtb AvteM fi Kti | tm etj ,
NAvctb wekym Ktib, Awg AvctbK Avgvi Rxb w`qv fv`tj veim| Rxtbi tkl
w`b chS-Awg AvctbK fv`tj veimter| Awg i ay GKUv er`Pvi Rb`, AvctbK evel
evbvtvi Rb` Avgvi kij w`tK | i KvQ w`wQj v| Avgvi gbUv i ay Avctbi
Rtb`B|
G cvk | cvk gv_v brovq bRy,

ŃAvig meB gmb| wKš' GB mgvR GB me gvtb bv| I iv GB ev"PrfK tKvb w`bB
gvbte bv| I iv Avgv`i `tLi K_v ešte bv| I B ev"Prv bv nte tZvgvi , bv nte
Avgvi | mevB tZvgvi ev"PrfK Rvi "qv OvI qv ej te|
ŃZv nte tKb ? I tK Avig Avgvi ev"Prv wmvte eo Ki tev| GB cu_exi cOZ`K gv
ešK nvZ w`qv ej tZ cvi te tK Zvi ev"Prv| wKš' GKRb evel wK ešK nvZ w`qv
ej tZ cvi te th tmB ev"Prv wZwb wczv ?
bRyKtói nwm tnfm Mōtgi Aí wkwjZ mwenvi GB KwB K_vi DĒi t`q,
ŃZug nqZv wKB ej tQv wKš' GB mgvR gvtqi cvi Ptq tKD eo nq bv,mevB eo
nq eveli cvi Ptq| ZvOvov KvK Zug eo Ki te ? Zug hLb iv`v-NvU tZvgvi tmB
ev"Prv wqv hvev, ZLb gvb| ZvK ej te Rvi R| Avi Zug wK Kti fvejv I B ev"Prv
wqv Avgiv GB Mōtg _vKtZ cvi te| tMivtgi gvb| Avgv`i tK mgvR t`tK
Zvovq t`te| GgbwK tZvgvK gwU tZ A tR c tZ cv_i w`qv gvi tZl cvi |
bRj GB K_vq wkd t i t v mwenv etj ,
ŃPtj b Avgiv Ab` tKv_vl cvj vq hvB| thLv t b tKD Avgv`i tK wPbte bv, tmLv t b
hvB|
nZvk bRy etj ,
ŃAvgv`i gZv Mixtei Avi tKv_vl hvl qvi RvqMv bvB| mgvRi tKv_vl Avgv`i
VwB nte bv| thBLv t b hvl bv tKb, tmBLv t b tZvgvK wQov LvI qvi gZv
Rv t b v qv i A five bvB|
ŃZv t j Avgiv wK Ki tev ?
mwenv tn i hvl qvi gZv Kti etj ,
j =f GKUv `xNRj m t d t j b Ry DĒi t`q,
Ńmwenv, tZvgvi me Aciva gvd Ki wQ| Avgv`i tMivtg _vKvi Rb` tZvgvi tctUi
ev"PrvUv bó Kiv Qov Avi tKvb Dcvq bvB|
G K_v i t b mwenv Avz t K I t v| evg nvZUv tctUi Dci iv t L Avi Wwb nvZ w`tq
kvoxi AvPtj i GK gv_v g t L c t i w`tq etj ,
-bv, bv| Avctb GB K_v ej teb bv| A t b K Kó KBiv AvR Avgvi tctU ev"Prv
AvmtQ| Avig I BUv bó Ki t Z cvi tev bv|
-Zv t j Avgvi t P t Li mvg t b t Zvgvi gib t`L t Z nte| tmUv Avig t`L t Z cvi tev
bv| Zvi Av t MB Avgv`K w e l LvBq v gi t Z nte|
mwenv Ku`ZB _v t K| bRy GLb Avi Zv t K euv w`tQ bv| Av t v wKQ t b tm
Ku`K| ešKi me Rgv t b v hš b v t j v M t j wM t q t e w t q AvmK|
Rgv t b v e`v gvb| t K Amj` Kti t`q, ü` t q i Amj- tekxi f v M t t j t g Z j b hvi
cvi wZ|

Oj vr Oj vr OjOj vr Oj vr Oj ktā tXD Gtm AvQto cotZ j wM t j v t b ŠKvi
M t q| t X D t q i t`v j v q t b ŠKvi M j B wKQ t b i R t b` k t b` t f t m Avevi c w b t Z
AvQto cotQ| t Q v U t Q v t X D t j v h L b t b ŠKvi Z j v q G t m t k l n q Z L b b Z b
K v c o t Q o v i g t Z v P o v r P o v r k ā n t Z _v t K| t a u q v I V v K w d i t d b v i g t Z v A m s L`
L Ū L Ū t d b v f i m t Q w Z`v i R t j | w Z`v G L v t b e v g c v t k e v K w b t q G L b c w O g w`K
t`tK c p`w t K c e w n Z n t`Q| w Z`v e t R t c w i t q w e`v b` , `j` w j q v, t`Z i v B,
e R i v n t q w P j g v i x i K v t Q e s s c t i w M t q w g t k t Q|

fvi t Z R e s t b q v w k i w i t m t Z v w Z`v b v g w b t q n w U n w U c v c v K t i
t g K j x M t Ā i K v t Q`n M Ū g A v z i t c v Z v i c v k w`t q e v s j v`t k t X v t K| L y b q v M v t Q i
K v t Q t l v o k x w Z`v f i v t h š e t b B t c š Q t Z t c t i t Q Z v i t c Ū g K e s s c t i i K v t Q| G U v B
w Z`v i m v`R Z v| t c Ū g t K i m v t`w g j t b i m v`R Z v|

Q B Q v o v t Q v U t b ŠKv q w Z`v i R t j f i m t Q b R y A v i m w e n v| t i v t`i Z v c t`t K
A v o j K i v i R b` m w e n v i g v`v i D c i b R y Q v Z v a t i A v t Q| w e i m e`t b G K R b
g w S t b ŠKv P v j v t`Q| A t b K t b t`t K t b ŠKv P v j v t Z P v j v t Z Z v i n v t Z t e v a n q e`v
n t q t Q| G L b t m W w b c v t q i m v t`e v U v A v U w K t q w b t q G K A v f b e f i w t Z t b ŠKv
w b t q G w M t q h v t`Q| b`x i t m v R v I c v t o`w t b c v t k L j v B N v U P t i w M t q I i v b v g t e|
t m L v b t`t K c Ū g g v B j L v t b K t n t U P t j h v t e w K k v g Z w P b v Z j x M v U z K w e i v t R i
e v o x t Z| G B K w e i v t R i A v m j b v g t K D R v t b b v| t Q v U L v U M o t b i e t j B Z v t K
m e v B M v U z K w e i v R e t j W v t K|

M Z K v j t k l c h s - m w e n v t K i v R x K i v t Z t c t i w Q t j v b R y| m w e n v e s t Z
t c t i t Q m v g w R K Z v A v i e v`e Z v i K v i t b G U v B n q t Z v e v G K g v t m g v a v b| i a y
A v t e M w`t q m e w K Q y n q b v| Z v i`v g x w e i f b e R v a M v q N t i t e w o t q m g v R m s`v i e v`-
e Z v t e t S| G Q v o v Z v i c Ū Z b R j A K w i g f v t j v e m v q t m g y| b R j f v t j v e m v B
Z v t K f i j t q w`t Z t c t i t Q m g`-Kó A v i t e`v b v t K| g v n t Z b v c v i v i Kó v U v Z v i
A t b K U v B K t g t M t Q| b R y Q v o v A b` t K v b c j`l n t j n q t Z v Z v t K w b t q A v i N i B
K i t Z v b v| A e k` e v e v n e v i t g Z v _v K v i c i l c i c j`t l i m v t`w g k t j w K b R y
Z v t K t g v K i t Z c v i t Z v ? Z v i e v e v n e v i A t g Z v i R t b B w K Z v t M i G B b g b v ?
b v, b v| G m e w K Q y f v e t Z P v q b v m w e n v| G m e K_v g v`v q G t j Z v i`v g x i Z v t M i
g u n g v t K L v t U v K t i t`L v n t e| b R j A t g Z v t Z v Z v i B R t b`| Z v t K e v P t q i v L t Z,
Z v i g t L`t U v f v Z Z t j t`q v i R t b`B t Z v t m t`Q v q A c v t i k b K w i t q w Q j| G m e
f v e t Z f v e t Z B I i v N v t U G t m t c š Q j|

Nv t U t c š Q v t b v i c i I i v c v t q t n t U M v U z K w e i v t R i e v o x t t M j| K w e i v R
A t b K t b a t i L y t q L y t q I t`i t K t`t L w b t j v|`x N t b i A w f Ā Z v i t P v L e w j t q
e s t Z c v i t j v m u Z`m u Z`B I i v`v g x`x| M v U z K w e i v t R i K v t Q`j`j`v s`-t`t K

jvKtq jvKtq AþK tçgK tçgKviv Avtm| fvþjevvi dut` cv t`qv AþK
tgþt` iþK Zv` i evez gv GLvþb vbtq Avtm| GþK evþi Mixe gvþj, hviv tekx
UvKv LiP Kþi knþii numcvZþj A_ev vKvþK thþZ cvþi bv gj Zt Zvib MvU
KveivþRi tivMx| tjvK RvþvRvbi fþql AþþK GLvþb Avtm| G KvþR KveivþRi
Avq tekx| AvMZ tivMxi tPniv, tekfv v t`þL`ea bv A%ea vetePbv Kþi tm UvKv
`vex Kþi| nivMvQ, iscj t`þKl AþK eo eo Nþii tgþqiv GLvþb Avtm| GiB
gþa` AþK tivMxi GþmþQ| KþqKuv tgþq gv_v bþPz Kþi eþm AvþQ| gvþS gvþS
gv_v Zj þj l fxZ mšj`-fvþe Gv K l w K ZvKvþQ|

KZKþZ tþvþLi tRvov áþbvþtq MvUzKveivR bRyAvi mwenþK Dþi k` Kþi
ej þj v,
ÑtZvgvþ` i evox tKv_vq evez|
bRymZ` tMvcb Ki þj v,
Ñgvnl þLvþv|
-gvnl tLvþvi tKvb Mþg?
-þMveaþ |
Ñþek fvj | Zv AvþþRvþbi GLb KZ gym Pj þQ|
bRyZvþK AvþMB etj þQ GLvþb Avmvi Dþi k` | tm Dþi w j ,
ÑvZb gym
Ñbó Ki ev tKb
bRyAvvþiv vgv_v etj ,
ÑAvvþ` i evþPv tQvU| GLb Avi evþPv vþþZ PvB bv|
ÑAvþþRvþb evþ LvþþZv bv|
AvgZv AvgZv Kþi Dþi t` q bRy
Ñ bv, l i Amþeav nq, gv_v þNþi | ZvB Avvg KbWg vþZvg|
mwenv gv_v bþPz Kþi Pcþvc etm AvþQ|
MvUzKveivR Gevi ej þj v,
ÑvK AvþQ evez | tKvb Amþeav bvþ| GLvþb AvBmv fvj B Ki þQv| vþšvi vKQybvþ|
tekxþb j vMþe bv|
vZvb Gevi mwenvi w`þK ZvKþq ej þj b,
ÑAvþþRvþb, GvþB vK þZvgvi cþg| Gi AvþM vK evþPv bó Ki vQj v ?
mwenv gv_v vþvþj v,
ÑþmB Rb` gþb nq Lþ fq cvþþZþQv| fþqi vKQz bvþ| mvgvb` e`_v cvez| Avkv
Kwi Zv Zvg mn` Ki þZ cvi ev|
mwenv Gevi ej þj v,
ÑKZþb ci Avgvi hvþþZ cvi þev,
KveivR tntm ej þj v,

ÑvKQþþbi gþa` hvþþZ cvi ev| Zþe GKþ`o NþUv ci hvþbB fvþjv| vKQþþb
vRivþqv Zvi ci hvþl |

mwenvþK Avj v`v GKUv Nþi vbtq hvþ qv ntj v| bRþK tmLvþb thþZ t`qv nj
bv| Nþi tþvKvi AvM chþ-bRyZvi w`þK ZvKþq _vKþj v| mwenv t`Lþj v Zvi tþvþL
cwb Gþm tþþQ| tþvþLi cwb Avovj Kivi RþþB tm Ab`w`þK gþ Nvotq vþj |
mwenvi tþvþL vþþR tþþQ| Nþii vþZþi vþþq tmLvþb tm ga`eqmþ GKRB gvþj v
t`LþZ tþj | gvþj vU mþ`þni tþvþL mwenvi w`þK ZvKþq _vKþj v| Zþe tKvb
K_v ej þj v bv| MvQ MvQovi gva`tg MvUy KveivR mwenvi MþvZ Kivþj b| `vþZ
`vþZ tþþc mwenv Kó mn` Ki þj v| Lþ KvQvKvQ Gþm Zvi Avþi K` dv gv nevi `þe
þþþ þþþj v|

mwenv Lþ fq tçtqþþj v| e`_v nt`Q cþþi | ZvþK Ab` GKUv vevþvþq iþþq t`qv
ntþþQ| GLvþb Zvi Avi GK gþþZ_vKþþZ Bþ`Q Ki þQ bv| e`_vUv GKUzKþg tþþj B
Zviv þþj hvþe| GþZvUv c_ tm nvUþZ cvi þe tþv ? KveivþRi civgvþk`AþþKþb
vkvþg vbtq vþþKþj i l bv w`þq AþþK ivþZ evox vdi þj v| Mfvþ ivþZ bRj gv evþZ
avþþq etm AvþQ Zvi tþþj Avi tþþj i teþ Gi AvMgþþi cþþvþþq| KveivþRi evox
hvþ qvi AvþM bRygvþK vgv_v K_v etj vQj | tm etj vQj mwenvþK gv nevi Rb` l lþ
AvþþZ Zviv KveivþRi evox hvþ`Q|

evoxþZ vdiþB gvþj Kv teMg Lþ Avkv vbtq tþþj þK cþþKvþj v,
-KveivR vK þZvgvK vK KBj | teþgvi evþPv nþe tþv ?
gv Avi tþþj i K_v iþþ mwenvi Kvbv cþvþþj v| tm gv_v bþPz Kþi _vKþj v| bRy
Dþi w þj v,
Ñn`v, gv| KveivR ej þQ vKQv` b l lþ Lvþþj B tþZvgvi teþgv fvj nþqv hvþe|
bRj K_vq gvþj Kv tþvL`þþv Avþþ` vþK vþK Ki þZ _vþK| tm LþþþZ etj ,
ÑGZ w`b ci Avj vþ nvgvi w`þK t`LþQ| gþ Avj vþi KvþQ KZ t`vqv Ki vQ|
þgvi Gj v KZ Avþ` |
mwenvi w`þK tþvL coþþZB gvþj Kv etj ,
Ñþeþgv ! tþZvgvi tþvþL cwb tKb ?
tþvL gþþZ gþþZ mwenv etj ,
ÑAvþþbi Lþx t` BLv Avgvi tþvþL cwb AvþþQ| GBUv Avþþ mþLi Kvþv
mwenvi mþLi Kvþv cwi gvþ Avþivl teþo hvþ| Zvi ci l iv hvþ hvþ Nþi þþj hvþ|

MvUz KveivþRi evox t`þK vbtq Avm e`_v t`þKB tþþj v mwenvi kixþi |
GLb gvþS gvþSB Zvi gvRv, Zj þcU e`_v Ki þZ _vþK| Avþ`-Avþ`-Zvi kixþi l
tþþþ thþZ j vMþj v| mvgvb` cwiþþ Ki þþZB tm GLb numþq l þv| GLb Zvi
vþvþtþwi w`bþþb me cvþþe thþZ j vMþj v| AvU`kv`b ci ci GKUz GKUz Kþi

i³ civ iⁱ n^{tq} K^{tq}K^w b ci eÜ n^tQ| Avevi n^tQ| Avevi eÜ n^tQ| Av^tM
`ÏGK t^dvUv K^ti co^tZv| w^b w^b t^mUv t^eto h^tQ| Z^vtK c^lq me mgq b^vKov ev
w^btZ n^tQ| M^vtq A^r A^r R^ji l _vK^tQ| A^tbK w^b t⁺tK bR^tK ej te ej te K^ti l
ej v n^tQ bv mw^eni | GK^evi t^m t^fte^lQ^tj v L^ybq^vM^vQ G^dW^we^lD^mtZ w^Mtq mwⁿ v
f^vex tK me w^KQz L^tj ej te| ci [¶]t^bB f^vte, Z^v w^K K^ti n^q| Z^te tZv t^mUv M^ltgi
t^jvK t^Rt^b h^vte| ZL^b Z^viv w^Kf^vte M^ltgi g^vb^tl i K^vtQ h^vte| w^Kf^vte g^l t⁺ L^vte
bR^yl g^vb^tl i V^vA^v Avⁱ Av^tR ev^tR K^{_}vq h^w Ab[~] w^KQz K^ti e^tm bR^yl Z^vn^tj K^vtK
w^btq t^m ev^tte| G^gw^btZB t^m bR^tK A^tbK `jL A^tbK Kó w⁺tq^tQ| Avⁱ K^tZv Kó
Z^vtK t⁺ te t^m| mw^eni Kó Kⁱ te w^KS[~] t^m Avⁱ Z^vi bR^tK Kó Kⁱ tZ t⁺ te bv|

w^b w^b Z^vi M^vtqi is tKgb t^hb d^vK^tk n^{tq} h^vt⁺Q| bR^yGme t⁺ tL
g^vtS g^vtSB mw^eni^tK w^Rt⁺Ám K^ti,
N^tZ^vg^vi w^K nB^tQ, tZ^vg^vi w^K kixi L^vivc|
mw^eni c^lq mgq Z^vi c^læG^wo^tq h^vei t^Póv K^ti, g^vtS g^vtS KL^bl KL^bl D^Ei
t⁺q,

N^tKB bv tZv| tKb Av^ct^b R^vt^bb bv t^gt^qt⁺ i kixi L^vivc nB^tj GKUyGB iKg
nq|

bR^yf^vte t^eva n^q t^gt^qt⁺ i g^wm^tKi m^gm^v| l Uv c^wi[~]vi n^{tq} t^Mt^jB n^qtZv Z^vi
Am^l f^vj n^{tq} h^vte|

mw^eni g^tZv bR^yl Av^RK^vj P^cP^vc _v^tK| K^vtiv m^vt^{_} L^þ GKUv K^{_}v etj bv|
L^wj t^j i m^vt^{_}B hv GKUy m^l `jLi K^{_}v ej tZv t^m| Av^RK^vj L^wj t^j i m^vt^{_} bR^y
m^eúK^B t^kl n^{tq} t^Mt^Q| h^w l mw^eni w^bt^R me t⁺vl `xK^vi K^ti w^bt^qt^Q Z^el
L^wj t^j K t⁺ L^tj B Z^vi g^v_vq t^hb L^p t^Pt^c hvq| L^wj t^j i t⁺vK^vt^bi m^g-t⁺ bv
c^vl bv t^m w^gw^lt^q w⁺tq^tQ| L^wj j A^ek[~] `ÏGK^evi Av^Me^wo^tq bR^yl m^vt^{_} K^{_}v ej tZ
t^Pt^qQ^j | bR^yt^Kv^b K^{_}vi D^Ei t⁺q bv| w^fZ^ti w^fZ^ti f^q c^vl qv Acⁱvax L^wj j
Avⁱ bR^tK N^vU^vtZ P^rq^lb|

bR^yGL^b K^vR t^kl n^l q^vi ci t^Kv^{_}vl hvq bv| evox^tZB _v^tK| GK^w b Z^vtK f^vZ
w⁺tZ w^Mtq mw^eni g^v_v N^ti c^ti hvq| bR^yZ^vtK w^btq w^Mtq w^eQ^vbvq i B^tq t⁺q|
g^v_vq c^wb X^vt^j, n^vZ c^vlv w⁺tq evZ^m K^ti | w^KQ[¶]b ci t^m GKUz m^y' n^tj bR^y
Z^vtK etj,

N^tZ^vg^vi g^tb n^q eo t^Kv^b Am^l nB^tQ| Z^wg Av^gv^tK K^l w^K nB^tQ |
mw^eni Ge^vi Z^vi Am^lLi K^{_}v, w^bq^gZ i³ c^vt^Zi K^{_}v, M^vtq R^j Av^mvi K^{_}v etj |
bR^yZ^vtK ag^tKi m[¶]i etj,

N^tZ^wg G^tZ^w b etj v b^vB t^Kb,
mw^eni D^Etⁱ etj,

N^tAv^ct^b tZv R^vt^bb, GBme K^{_}v h^w Aw^g K^vD^tK e^vj Z^te t^jvK R^vb^vR^wb n^te|
t^mB f^tq Aw^g GB me K^{_}v K^vD^tKB e^vj b^vB| mwⁿ v f^vexi K^vtQ^l h^vB b^vB|

mw^eni K^{_}v i⁺t^b bR^j Kó n^q| t^m etj,
N^tj vK R^vb^v R^wbⁱ f^tq Z^wg mwⁿ v f^vexi K^vtQ h^vl b^vB t^mUv w^K Av^tQ w^KS[']
Av^gv^tK t^Kb ej b^vB|

Ge^vi mw^eni t^Kt⁺ t^dt^j, Z^vi K^tU t^et^P _vK^vi Av^KwZ d[¶]U l t^v,
N^tAv^ct^b Av^gv^tK ev^Pv^b | Aw^g gⁱtZ P^vB bv| Aw^g Av^ct^bt^K Q^vov t^Kv^{_}vl h^vtev
bv| Av^ct^b Av^gv^tK gⁱtZ w⁺tq^b bv|

mw^eni t^et^P _vK^vi Kⁱ b Av^KwZ Aw[~]i K^ti tZ^vt^j bR^tK| ci w^b b^tm M^vUz
K^weiv^tRi evox hvq| Z^vtK me w^KQz etj | me w^KQz i⁺t^b t^m bR^tK GKUv l l[¶]ai
w^kw^k w⁺tq etj,

N^tA^tZv w^PS^v K^tiv bv e^vev| l Uv t^gt^qt⁺ i g^wm^tKi t⁺vl | GUv L^vl q^vt^j f^vt^jv n^{tq}
h^vte| Z^te g^vtK GKUz t^ek^x t^ek^x L^vei w⁺ l | l l[¶]ai m^vt^{_} c^{_}l⁺ i K^vi e^Sj v|

A^tm^SR^vZ[~], Aw^ku[¶]Z GK M^lg[~] K^weiv^tRi D^ci AM^va w^ek^jm t⁺t^K bR^y
Av^kv K^ti L^þ Z^vovZ^wo Z^vi mw^eni m^y' n^{tq} DV^{te}|

w^Kkv^gZ w^Pb^vZ^j xi M^vUz K^weiv^tRi evox t⁺t^K t^divi ci bR^yZ^vi g^vtK mw^eni
Am^lLi K^vi b etj t⁺q| g^lvⁱ mgq ¶^lavi P^vj t^Kb^vi R^b Z^vi Ac^vtⁱk^tbⁱ K^{_}v,
Z^vi e^vev bv n^tZ c^vivi K^{_}v, mw^eni g^v n^tZ bv c^vivi K^tó i K^{_}v, g^vt^j K^v t^eM^g
Ges M^ltgi t^jv^tKi ev^bR^v etj KU^w³ i K^{_}v, w^fb^weD^cv^tq M^fá^vi t^bi K^{_}v m^ew^KO^þ
bR^yZ^vi g^vtK L^tj etj |

g^vt^j K^v me w^KQz i⁺t^b A^tbK ¶^lb P^c K^ti _v^tK| t^m Z^vi t^Pv^tLi c^wb á^ti i^vL^tZ
c^vtⁱ bv| K^u tZ K^u tZ bR^tK etj,

N^tZB GM^jv K^{_}v t^Kb t^gvK Av^tM^vZ K^Bm b^vB e^vev| g^þ tZv e^DU^vK L^þ Kó
w⁺tQ^s|

bR^yD^Ei t⁺q,
N^tAv^giv l t^K A^tbK Kó w⁺Q| l me w^KQy g^l e^tR mⁿ Kⁱt^Q| M^ltgi t^jvK KZ
K^{_}v etj t^Q A^{_}P l K^vD^tK w^KQz etj b^vB|

Gⁱci t⁺t^K g^vt^j K^v t^eM^g c^lZ^wbqZ Ab[¶]k^vP^bvi Av^{_}t^b c^ptZ _v^tK| mw^eni
K^vtQ Z^vtK Acⁱvax g^tb n^q| t^gt^qU^vi Kó t⁺ t^l t^m l L^þ Kó c^vq| t^m GL^b c^lq
me mgq mw^eni K^vtQ K^vtQ^B _v^tK| mw^eni g^v_vq n^vZ e^vj t^q t⁺q| c^vlv w⁺tq
evZ^m K^ti | g^vtS g^vtS h^Lb mw^eni Z^j t^cU e[~]v K^ti ZL^b b^vKov t^mt^K t^cU
j w^Mtq t⁺q| g^vtS g^vtS mw^eni K^vtQ w^bt^Ri KZK^tg[¶] R^b ¶^lg^v c^l B^v K^ti etj,
N^gv, g^þ tZ^vi m^vt^{_} L^þ L^vivc e[~]en^vi Kⁱt^Q^s| g^þ bv e^vS^qv tZ^vK Kó w⁺Q^s| ZB
t^gvK g^vd K^wi t⁺ B^m g^v|

mw^eni kⁱx^ti GL^b t^Kv^b t^eva t^bB| Z^vi g^tb t^Kv^b Av^te^M t^bB, D[¶]ØM t^bB| t^Kv^b
wⁿsmv t^bB, t^Kv^b c^lZ^wns^mv t^bB| `jL, Kó, bv c^vl q^vi t^e bv m^ew^KQz t^ft⁺ P^ti
GK^vK^vi n^{tq} t^Mt^Q|

t^m k^vi w^oi K^{_}vi R^ev^e t⁺q,

Ńbv, Avs̄y Avng Avctbi Dci tKvb iVm Kwi bvB| Avctb thUv KiřQb tmBUvB
mevB KiřZv| Avctb `v`x nBřZ PVBřQb GBUv Ab`vq bv| Avngl gv nřZ
PVBřQj vg| Avcbvi tQřj řK evec evbvřZ PVBřQj vg wKŠ' Avgvř' i Kcvřj wKQB th
bvB|

mwenvi kviwoi AvteM Avřivl teřo hvq|

Ńbv,gv, mwZB gB řZvK AřbK Kó w`Os, gB Gjv mDM ejsi cvevi bvMwQ| řZvi
mvgřb gB bRřK wdi weqvl w`evi PVBřQ gv| tgvj GUv řj nBřQ|

wZwb GLb AřbKuv vejvc KiřQb,

ŃřgvK AvřMvřZ bv Rvbvqř ZB řKb wřřvK _bvMvi Kiřj ?

mwenvi řPřLi cwb tm hvq| kviwoi cřZ mwZ`B tKvb iVm, tKvb řřvř Avř Zvi
_řřK bv|

mwenvi AmřLi Lei Mřřgi gvřři gřL řkvvi ci Zvi gv GKw`b řMvřb RvgřZ
KvR KiřZ _řKv Ae`řq bRřj mř_ ř`Lv Kři etj ,

-evec, mwenvi bwřK Amř_ | Gjv Dqvř řKgb AvřQ ? gB řZvgvi evox hvqř Dqvř
řMvřb GKbv ř`wL Avmbynq, řZvgiv wK Kb|

bRřj Avř GLb I ř`i cřZ Lř GKUv iVm řbB| tm `řřveK řřteB etj ,

Ń bv, Avs̄y| řZvgiv řekř wPŠv-bv Křib| Avng I lř Avnb w`wQ| mwenv řvj nqř
hvře|

-mwenv řZv nvgvi Dci Lř iVm Kwi AvřQ| Dqvř řZvgiv GKbv ejs mřS ivřx
Kivb|

gřvi mgq meRb wgvřv bRř`i řKvb řLvR Lei ivřLwb tm Kviřb mwenv I ř`i
Dci Lř iVm Kři AvřQ| Zřte bRřvřřb tm mgq I i Kři evoxi řj vKRb Lř GKUv
řvj Ae`řq wQj bv| gřřq I ř`i řKI cřq bv řLřq _řKřZ nřřwQj | AřbK wKQB
řePřZ nřřwQřj v Zřř`i |

evox wřři bRřG K_v mwenvřřK etj | Avřgvbx mwenv bRřřK Dři ř`q,

ŃLei`vi, Dbvř`i gvřv Kři ř`b| GLvřb Avmvi `i Kvi bvB| GLb Avmře `i`
ř`LvřZ ? giv KwZřKi gřvi mgq řZv GKevři i Rřb`I Avmřjv bv Avgvř' i řLvR
Lei wřřZ| Avgiv řKgb Kwi ewř AvwQ řmUv řZv RvbřZ Avřm bvB|

bRřkvř-řřte etj ,

- nřRvi řnvK Dwř řZv gv| gvřři gb řZv tgřři Rb` Křv` | ZvB nqřZv AvmřZ
Přq|

mwenv Gevi řřl b ři řM wřřq etj ,

-GLb wK Dbvřv Avgvř`řK mrvnh` KiřZ Přq ? Avgvi wřřKrmv KiřZ Přq ? řmB
mgq mrvnh` Kiřj wK Avř řZvgřřK KqUv UvKvi Rb` Acvřřkb Kiv j wřřZv ?
Avřřb Avř řKvb w`b I ř`i mř_ K_v eřřeb bv| I ř`i KřřQ řKvb w`b nřZ
cvřřeb bv| Avřřbi UvKv w`qv Avgvi wřřKrmv nBřj nře, bv nBřj `i Kvi bvB|

GK wřřřřř K_v řjv etj nřřřřř řMřQ Amy`mwenv| GLb Zvi `g řdj řZB Kó
nř`Q| Avř řKvb K_v evovř bv bRřj tm řřte ři řLřQ Zvi kvřřřř evovřZ AvmřZ
wřřřa Kři ř`ře| mwenvi Avřřřřřřřř tm ewav nřř `wřřte bv|

gvřř Kř teMg AvřKřj Lř mKřřř Dřv I Rř Kři dRři i bvgvR Av`řq Křib|
bvgřřři ci Awřdv cřob| Zřvici Rřqřvgřřř eřř `řvř Zřj řRři řRři
řgvbRřvř Křib| gvřř Kvi řPřLi cwbřZ wřřřřZ _řřK RřqřvgvR Avř evovřZ _řřK
mwenvi gřři hřřř|

bRřj I lř wřřř Avřřm| mwenvřřK wřřřřř I lř Lvl qřřZ _řřK wKŠ' Zvi i`³cvř
eU nq bv| me mgqB i`³ciřřZ _řřK| w`řb KřřKevř Kři b`vKov, Křvc řPřc
e`j řřZ nq| řjvK RřbvRwři řřq řm řbřiv b`vKov, kvox řcUřřřř mvi w`b Nři
ři řL ř`q| Mřři ivřřZ mevB hLb Nřřřř cři, ZLb řm i`³gvřv Křvc wřřř wZ`v
NřřU hvq| Avř Křw`b ř`řK řm weQřv ř`řKb DVřřZ cvřřřQ bv| bRřGLb cřřZ ivřřZ
Zvi Křvc řPřc wřřř b`xi NřřU hvq|

mwenvi i`³hLb wZ`vi cwb jřj nřřZ _řřK ZLb bRřj řPřřL cwb SiřřZ
řřK| mwenvi kixři i`³Avř bRřj řPřřLi cwb GKmř wřřřř wřřř cřwřřř nřřZ
_řřK eřřřřř i w`řK|

mwenvi Ae`vi Aebřřř ř`řL GKw`b bRřřřřř cvov wřřř Zvi řQvU řejvi eUř
nřivb gwřřřř wK Kři Avřřm| I cvřři GKUv řřv wK Kři ivřřL| Zřvici mwenvřřK
wřřř MřvU Křevřřř evovřř hvq| mwenvi kixři GLb řřřřř řMřQ| nřvU Pjv Kivi
kiv`³UKř cřq řKl nřřřř| řPřL gř d`řKřřř| ZřřK ř`řL PğřK I řv MřvU KřevřR
etj ,

ŃG Avř w` ! Zřř wK KiřřQv evec| gvi řZv Křřř ři wM nBřQ| Avgvři řZv GB K_v
KI bvB|

bRřřetj ,

ŃAvřřři řZv meB eřřwQ| Avřřbi me I lřB řZv Lvl qřřwQ| GLb řZv GB
Ae`v|

MřvU KřevřR Avřřv wKQy I lř ř`řq Afq evbx řkvbqř,

ŃřKvb wřřř Křev bv evec| Avř w`i Dci řřm Křiv I lř _řjv Lvl qřřřZ _řřKřv|
Avř řhBv řhBv LvřřZ gvřv KiřQ I Bv I Bv Lvl qřřB bv|

mřvři w`řK mwenv řřřř i řřř w`řq řři eřřřřř řřř řřř b`xi cvřři w`řK
wřřř AvmřZ _řřK bRřj řřřři wřřř ařři řm řřř řřZ _řřK cřq mviřv iv`ř| gvřř
gvřř Amy`mwenv Zvi `řřřřř etj ,

ŃAvřřbi Kó nBřřřř| nřivb `v`řK řbřřřř ivřřřř řKb| I břřřř wřřř
Avmřřř|

bRřřetj ,

ÑtKvb Kó nBtZtQ bv | tZigvi t̄gx wK epv bmk | t̄ LtZtQv bv Awig KZ Rqvb |
Któi gtāl mwenv tntm tdtj | GB gýtZbRj KvQ tm nwm̄i v̄g AtbK | bRj
tPvtLi tKvfb tdlvuv tdlvuv cwmb Gtm fixo Ki tZ v̄tK Aevā tQ̄tj i ḡtZv |

b`xi NvtU AvmtZ AvmtZ me wKQyAvtj vq Avtj vqg n̄tq l̄t̄v | tgN gȳp̄ AvKvtk
cwmb̄vi Pw̄i thb nvtZ v̄tK | wZ̄v b`xi cv̄t̄i evjy t̄jv tQvU tQvU Avq̄bvi
UKivi ḡtZv wPK wPK Ki tZ v̄tK | b`xi dt̄j l̄v cwmbi t̄XD̄t̄i w̄t̄v tm Avtj v
c̄t̄i wSvj K w̄tZ v̄tK | tm Avtj v̄tZ t̄b̄SKvq ētm v̄Kv t̄jvKR̄t̄bi t̄PvL am̄at̄q
hvq | Pw̄i w̄t̄K w̄eivR K̄t̄i w̄ē» t̄Kvgj GK w̄bieZv | n̄vib gw̄S Avi bRymwenv̄tK
aivaw̄i t̄b̄SKvq Z̄t̄j t̄q | QB Qvov t̄Lvj v̄gv̄Q aiv t̄b̄SKv | bRyAvi mwenv t̄b̄SKvi
gvSLv̄t̄b ētm v̄tK | wZ̄v b`xi Dc̄t̄i fiv t̄RvQ̄bvi īfc gȳp̄ K̄t̄i mwenv̄tK | mwenv
w̄t̄i hvq Zvi R̄x̄et̄bi tm̄iv mgq t̄jv̄tZ | Qc̄vr Qc̄vr k̄a Ki tZ Ki tZ n̄vib gw̄S
v̄eVv ev̄B̄tZ v̄tK | wZ̄vRbB P̄c̄ K̄t̄i v̄tK | n̄vib gw̄S Mvb t̄M̄t̄q w̄bieZv fiv̄z̄vq |
tm ḡt̄bi Avb̄t̄ Mv̄B̄tZ v̄tK,

* P̄t̄i i n̄vU f̄w̄z̄j t̄i
(l̄t̄i) c̄w̄oq̄v i B̄t̄j v̄ n̄vU t̄Lvj v̄ |
Ggb n̄vUq̄v m̄w̄Rb̄t̄i ḡb̄ kb̄ t̄gvi t̄Svj v̄ |

mwenv bRj GKUv n̄vZ Zvi t̄Kv̄t̄j i Dci t̄i t̄L et̄j ,
Ñn̄vib v̄v̄i M̄v̄t̄bi ḡtZv GKw̄ b me n̄vUB f̄w̄z̄te | Awig gītev, Avct̄b gīteb |
ZvB Avj w̄ AvR Avgt̄i i ḡt̄bi B̄Qv c̄i b Kīteb | GKw̄ b Awig ej̄ w̄Qj v̄g, Avct̄b
Avi Awig GKw̄ b t̄RvQ̄bvi īv̄tZ b̄x̄tZ t̄b̄SKv w̄bq̄v N̄j̄teb | Avct̄bi t̄Kv̄t̄j gv̄v w̄ qv
Ngv̄B̄teb | Avct̄b̄t̄i M̄xZ t̄k̄v̄b̄teb | GB R̄bt̄g Ggb w̄ b Avi h̄v̄ bv Av̄tm ?
bRj t̄Pv̄t̄L GLb ev̄a f̄v̄z̄v cwmb | tm cwmb w̄KQ̄t̄ZB AvUK̄v̄t̄b hv̄t̄Q̄ bv | mwenv bRj
t̄Kv̄t̄j gv̄v w̄ t̄q īt̄q P̄t̄i i w̄t̄K Z̄w̄K̄t̄q v̄tK | P̄t̄i i Dc̄t̄i i w̄t̄Ki K̄v̄t̄j v̄ K̄v̄t̄j v̄
Kj ¼ t̄i Lv̄ t̄jv̄l Zvi t̄m̄s̄ h̄t̄K GZUK̄v̄t̄b Ki tZ cv̄t̄i w̄b | bRj Kv̄t̄Q mwenv thb
P̄t̄i i ḡtZvB m̄ȳ i |

n̄vib gw̄Si Mvb Pj t̄ZB v̄tK,

t̄ejv W̄ȳej n̄B̄t̄j v̄ i w̄Z
w̄b̄w̄f̄j P̄t̄i i n̄v̄t̄Ui ev̄w̄Z |
w̄ t̄b̄v̄tZ bv w̄K̄w̄b̄ȳtm̄v̄b
Ḡv̄t̄gv̄bZ ḡb̄ t̄Rvj v̄ | |
m̄t̄Z w̄Qj t̄gvi t̄l̄vj Av̄bv,

Kw̄o w̄b̄t̄j ZvK̄t̄l̄vj R̄bv

bRy ḡt̄b ḡt̄b f̄v̄ēt̄Q, t̄Kb Zv̄t̄i R̄xeb Ggb n̄t̄j v̄ | tm̄t̄Zv w̄ t̄bi Avt̄j v̄tZ c̄iL
K̄t̄iB tm̄v̄b w̄K̄t̄b̄w̄j | t̄K Zv̄t̄i me w̄KQ̄ȳt̄K̄to w̄b̄j ? GUvB w̄K Zv̄t̄i f̄v̄M̄ ? me
w̄KQ̄t̄K w̄K Zv̄iv f̄v̄M̄ et̄j t̄ḡt̄b t̄b̄te ? tm̄ mwenv̄t̄K et̄j ,
ÑZ̄ig Avevi f̄vj n̄te | Avgiv Avevi b̄x̄tZ Av̄m̄teb | b̄x̄tZ t̄Rvj v̄ f̄w̄Z Kīteb |
Avgiv KZ Avb̄t̄ Kīteb |
mwenv t̄f̄Rv t̄Pv̄t̄L D̄Ēi t̄q,
ÑAwig R̄w̄bbv Avgiv Avevi GLv̄t̄b Av̄m̄tZ cv̄ie w̄K̄bv | Z̄te Avgvi R̄x̄et̄b Avi t̄Kvb
v̄t̄L bv̄B | t̄gx̄i t̄Kv̄t̄j gv̄v t̄i t̄L gīt̄b̄l th KZ m̄j̄ tm̄BUv Avct̄b ēS̄teb bv |
n̄vib gw̄Si K̄t̄U GLb v̄i t̄ Dat̄j Dat̄j c̄i t̄Q,

v̄t̄K v̄t̄K t̄gv̄K Lv̄B̄t̄j eo eo t̄gv̄v | |
bv R̄w̄b P̄v̄t̄i n̄v̄t̄Ui f̄v̄l ,
Av̄B̄mv h̄v̄l qv t̄gvi n̄B̄t̄j v̄t̄i d̄v̄l |
ev̄w̄ Q̄v̄w̄ Av̄t̄b̄v̄Z̄w̄ t̄j t̄gv̄K cv̄B̄t̄Z̄v̄j t̄Kvj v̄ | |

mwenv bR̄t̄K et̄j ,
Ñ n̄vib v̄v̄i M̄v̄b̄Uv KZ m̄ȳ i | t̄Pv̄t̄L cwmb Av̄tm | Awig Avct̄b̄t̄i M̄xZ ībv̄B̄tZ
P̄v̄B̄w̄j v̄g | Awig AvR Avct̄b̄t̄i GKUv Avb̄t̄i i M̄xZ t̄k̄v̄b̄B | Avct̄b Avgvi M̄xZ
īb̄teb bv |
bRy Kv̄b̄w̄ Avi P̄vcv v̄t̄K bv | tm̄ GLb c̄l̄q D̄P̄ t̄fi ev̄Pv t̄Q̄t̄j i ḡtZv Kw̄i t̄Q̄ |
Kv̄i t̄Z Kv̄i t̄ZB tm̄ mwenv̄t̄K et̄j ,
Ñbv mwenv, AvR t̄Zigvi M̄xZ ībe bv | Ab̄ w̄b̄ ībe | Avj w̄ Avgt̄K Av̄t̄iv
At̄b̄K̄w̄ b t̄Zigvi M̄xZ ībv̄B̄tZ ev̄P̄vq̄ iv̄L̄te | Avgt̄K Z̄ig M̄xZ t̄k̄v̄b̄t̄b̄vi R̄b̄
ev̄BPv v̄Kev |
mwenv Avi bRj K_v t̄jv̄ n̄vib gw̄Si Kv̄t̄b hvq | Zvi t̄Pv̄t̄LI GLb cwmb | mwenv
n̄vib gw̄S̄t̄K et̄j ,
Ñv̄v, Avct̄b Avgvi GKUv K_v iv̄L̄teb |
n̄vib gw̄S et̄j ,
Ñw̄K K_v w̄w̄ ?
ÑAv̄BR m̄v̄iv iv̄Z Avct̄b wZ̄v b̄x̄tZ bv̄l f̄m̄v̄q̄ iv̄L̄teb | Avgiv m̄v̄iv iv̄BZ
t̄RvQ̄bvi Avt̄j v̄tZ t̄M̄v̄Qj Kīteb | Avgt̄i me Kó, me v̄t̄L Avgiv wZ̄v̄i cwmb̄tZ
W̄ȳv̄B̄q̄v w̄ qv ev̄ox hv̄teb |

fmw b tfvi tejvq me cwl hLb evm t0to temotq hwrQj ZLb Zviv evortZ wdti
Avtm| MvUzKweivtRi I I fa tZgb tKvb KvR nq bv| mwmeni Ae v w b w b Lvivc
ntZ _vtK| GK ivtZ mwenv bRtK etj ,
-Avctb Avgvi KvQ GKUzetmb|
bRymwenvi KvQ weQvovq wMtq etm,
mwenv Avevi K_v i i Kti ,
NAvctb GB Rietb Avgvi me K_vB ivLqOb| etj b AvR Avgvi K_v Avctb
ivLteb|
bRyavi Mjvq DEi t`q,
NwK K_v ,etj v|
mwenv bRj GKUv nvZ wbtRi gv_vq wbtq etj ,
NZvi Avtm Avctb Avgvi gv_v Qvqv Kmg Lvb, Avgvi K_v Avctb tdj teb bv |
bRyPz Kti _vtK| mwenv ej tZ _vtK,
NAwmg gtb nq Avi evPtev bv| Avctb AvgvtK K_v t`b Awmg gti tMtj Avctb
Avti KUv weq Ki teb|
bRj tPvtL cwb Gtm hvq, mwenvi K_v _vtg bv,
NGKUv evPv ti tL th tgtqi vgx gti tMtQ, tZgb GKUv tqtq t` tL weqv Ki teb|
bRyZvi tPvL gQtZ _vtK,
NAvi GKUv K_v Avctb ivLteb,

GB etj mwenv ewj tki bxp t_tK GKUv Zwer tei Kti Gtb bRj nvZ w`tq
etj ,
NAvgvi hLb tctU evPv AvmQtj v ZLb Awmg LvZv cvov gvRvi t_tK GB Zwer Uv
AvbiQ| GBUv ci t j bwtK evPvt` i evj v gymeZ `j nq| GUv Avctb tmB evPvvtK
wBR nvZ civqv w`tqb| I tK Avgvi K_v ej teb| I tK ej teb tZvi GKUv gv
wQtj v| tmB tZvtK AtbK t`vqv Kti tMtQ| tivR tKqvgtZi w`tb tm Avevi tZvi
mv_t` Lv Ki te|

mwenvi K_vtZ cv_tii eK t_tKl cwb Sivi K_v| bRymKfvte eU
Kite Zvi tPvtLi cwb| tm tZv i³ gvstm Mov GKRB mvari b gvbl | tQvU evPvi
gtZv tm GLb Ku`tQ| ewj i evtai gtZv tftm AvtQ Zvi tPvtLi cwb|

gvbl wK Zvi gZitK Lp KvQ t_tK t`LtZ cvti ? gZii WwK wK tm i b tZ cvti ?
mwenv wK RvtZ tcti wQtj v Zvi gZii K_v ?

G Nubvi PweYk Nuvu gta` kixti mg`-i³ wbttkl Kti mwenv giv tMtj v|
c_wexi mg`-ifc im MU Zvi KvQ AaivB t_tK tMj | evBk eQtii tQvE Rxtbi
iv`vq wZ`vi cvti ti tL tMj Zvi cvtqi wPy|

wZ`v`xi avti wkgj MvtQi bxtP GLtbv`wotq AvtQ bRi`j Bmjvg| Kj
Kj ktã wZ`v`etq Pj tQ e`stf i w`tK| cvj tZvj v tbsKv`tjv`xi tftm hv`Q|
evZvtmi tku tku WwK Zvi Kvfb wibwSb ktãi gtZv evRtQ| wZ`v`wotq`xi i
Mog`tjv t`Lv hv`Q| gajvg,Lj vB NvU, Pvsov wPbvZj x Zvi ci w`Mš-ti Lv | Zvi
ci wK AvtQ tm Rvtb bv| tm i ayRvtb GB wkgjtj i gttj , GB wZ`vi mv_t` wgtk
AvtQ Zvi tctj, Zvi fvtj vevmv|

* Dcbvtmi Mvb`wU wj tLqOb weL`vZ fvl qvBqv MwiZKvi bxj Kgj wga`|

Aí K_v

Môti my`ix tgq mwenvtK fiv tetm eÇ`ymgtq wetq Kti w`b gRj
 bRj| tm mgq DEivĀtj i metPtq eo Livq bó nq hvq tLtiZi me dmj | w`b
 gRj iv me nq cto Kgnxb| tctUi Qlav tglvbtvi tKvb iv`vB Avi Zv`i Rb`
 tLjv _vtK bv| Dcvqšt`bv t`tL be weewnzv eaj tctUi fivZ Avi tglv kvoxi
 Rb` mZ` tMvcb Kti bRyi`q cto`vqx eU`vKi`bi Acvti kb tUwetj | Zvi wczv
 nevi iv`v eU`nq hvq| eU`v tgq wntmte kvivo Avi Môti gvbtl i Kvq mwenv
 kvixi K Avi gvbwmK fivte j wĀZ nZ`_vtK| GK chq Zvi gv nevi evmbv Zxe`
 t`_tK ZxeZi nq|`vbxq cwi evi cwi Kí bv KgxP Kvq tRt`b wbtq tm gv nevi Rb`
 weKí c_ tetq tbq| Mfavi`bi Rb` DchP w`b_wj tZ tm tgj vtgkv Kti ci
 cj`tli mvt_| Gfvte tm MfZx nq cti | me wKQyRvbi ci bRywb`Ri fiv evmv
 Avi gnE` w`q mwenvtK Qlv Kti t`q| wKš`mgvR,ms`vi Avi tj vK j 3/4vi f`q
 tMvctb Môti KueivR w`q tm mwenvi G`veikb Kivq| BbKgvctb G`veiktbi
 Kvi`b mwenvi t`nvf`šti QtiZi mwo nq| hv t`_tK cOqkB i`3 Si tZ`_vtK| ü`q
 Qq hv qv GK wetqvMvšK NUbvi ga` w`q Kwmbxi mgvB NtU|

wz`v wetašZ g`zv cxioZ GjvKvi Avki`ktKi tktli w`tKi NtU hv qv
 GKwU Ab`i Kg fivtj vevmi wbgQ mZ` Kwmbx wbtq ivPZ nq`q`'giv KwZ`Ki
 Kve` Dcb`vmwU| wbgQ ev`eZv,`wii`i KlvNv,g`zv Avi wZ`v cti i tjvKt`i
 RxebiPĀ wKíxi AvPtoi g`Zv d`tU D`v`tQ Dcb`vmwU`Z|

tkšh© xB mh©

DEi etzi jvj gubinvU tRj vq evQjvi cvP KwZ`K tZik tZqvEti
 tj LtKi Rb`|K_v mwvW`K I Kj vgo wntmte tjLK cwi wPZ| SiSti evsjv
 Mti`i Dw`qgvb GKRB tjLK wntmte Aapv mwvZ` RMtZ Zvi AvMgb NtU`q|
 evqbe GKtK XvKvq nwi`q hv qv GK fiv v`mwb`Ki AcKvKZ Kwmbx wbtq Zvi
 wj wLZ Dcb`vm
 ŐKvDqv Kmeti cvUvj wC02007 Gi evsjv GKv`Wngi GKtKi eBtgj vq bexb
 tjLKt`i cKvKZ eBtqi gta` mvov RvMtqWj | mvBwvK g`yfv b cwi Kvq
 tj LtKi wbgvZ Kj vg ivR`wZK ig` ŐmZm` tkvPbv bw`Ő cvtKi Kvq Av`Z
 nq`q`| Zvi m`uv`bvqŐi`3v3 ivRcj Ővrtg GKwU Mtelbv gjK Mš`
tewo`q`q`| wKtKvix`i eqtmwUkuj xb mgqti gbt`wZKgj K Dcb`vm ŐGvj i
 GB mgqŐ Gevti eB tgj vq tei nq`Q| G Qvovl Zvi wj wLZ mgvR ms`vi fvebv
 wbtq wetkl cOZte`b/wdPvi wewfbacĀ cwi Kvq BwZgta`B cKvKZ nq`q`|
 Őgiv KwZ`Ki Kve`Ő Qjav g`zv Avi tCŐgi GKwU wbgQ ev`eZvi Abb` NUbv
 wbtq wj wLZ Dcb`vm|

tkšh© xB mh©
 B tgBj - sowrjodeptosurjo@yahoo.com